

# Estimate for Second Order Partial Differential Equations

## Course Outline

- I. Introduction
- II. Preliminaries
- III. Maximum principle methods
- IV.  $L^2$  estimates
- V. Bounds & Hölder continuity for equations in divergence form (de Giorgi, Moser-Stamperchia)
- VI.  $L^p$  estimates (Caffarelli-Zygund)
- VII.  $C^\infty$  estimates (Schauder)

## Some references

- [L-U] O.A. Ladyženskaja & N.N. Ural'ceva, Linear & Quasilinear Elliptic Equations, Academic Press
- [S] G. Stampacchia, Equations Elliptiques de Seconde Ordre et Coefficients Discontinus, U. of Montreal Press
- [G-T] D. Gilbarg & N. Trudinger, Elliptic Partial Differential Equations of Second Order, Springer
- [S-T] E. Stein, Singular Integrals and Differentiability Properties of Functions, Princeton U. Press

Dr. Nicholas Alikakos  
Professor of Mathematics

N. Alikakos

## Spring 2008

"Estimation is the central concern in the theory of elliptic differential equations: it serves to justify both analytical studies and numerical computations. Estimates, as often presented in a string of lemmas, may lack singularity and attractiveness, lacking the elegance of giving the best constant and merely concerned with orders of magnitude. They do however, express deep truths and lead to results not easily obtained by algebraic manipulations of the differential operators. The most complete estimates exist for differential operators... of the type called elliptic..." - Fritz John (AMS Bull., Vol. 52, p. 342)

"...is the right hands, Schwarz's inequality and integration by parts are still among the most powerful tools of analysis." - Mark Kac, (Quart. App. Math., 1952)

"God is in the details" - Walter Gropius (?)

"Τίνω σι μορφώσαι δια διάρκεια πυροπλάνου  
μεταπτυχιακών έργων να είναι από την κατηγορία  
της αναπλήρωσης διάρκεια πυροπλάνου"

I. Introduction και έκανε κάποια γράψαντας μεταπτυχιακά

## 1. Statement of the basic problem



$\Omega = \text{bounded domain in } \mathbb{R}^n$  (n≥2),  
with smooth boundary  $\partial\Omega$

Assume  $u: \bar{\Omega} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  solves

$$(\star) \quad \begin{cases} -\sum_{i,j=1}^n a_{ij}(x) \frac{\partial^2 u}{\partial x_i \partial x_j} + \sum_{i=1}^n b_i(x) \frac{\partial u}{\partial x_i} + c(x)u(x) = f(x) & x \in \Omega \\ u(x) = \phi(x) & x \in \partial\Omega, \end{cases}$$

where  $a_{ij}, b_i, c, f$ , and  $\phi$  are given.

(3) Given various assumptions as to the properties of  $a_{ij}, b_i, c, f$ , and  $\psi$ , what can be said about the boundedness and smoothness of  $u$  and its derivatives? More precisely, what a priori estimates on  $u$  can be obtained in terms of known properties of  $a_{ij}, b_i, c$ , etc.??

A priori = "from before" (Latin)

Notation (a)  $u_{x_i} \equiv \frac{\partial u}{\partial x_i}$ ,  $u_{x_i x_j} \equiv \frac{\partial^2 u}{\partial x_i \partial x_j}$

(b) Summation Convention Any subscript occurring twice in a term is assumed to be summed from 1 to  $n$  (although the " $\Sigma$ " sign is not written)  
 (c) Arguments of functions are often omitted.

By (a)-(c), (1\*) is rewritten:

$$(1*) \left\{ \begin{array}{l} -a_{ij}u_{x_i x_j} + b_i u_{x_i} + cu = f \quad \text{in } \Omega \\ u = \psi \quad \text{on } \partial\Omega \end{array} \right.$$

Ellipticity assumption

(3)  $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \exists \text{ real numbers } \Theta \geq \theta > 0 \text{ such that} \\ \forall \zeta^2 \leq a_{ij}(x)\zeta_i \zeta_j \leq \Theta |\zeta|^2 \text{ for all } x \in \bar{\Omega} \\ \text{and all } \zeta = (\zeta_1, \dots, \zeta_n) \in \mathbb{R}^n \end{array} \right.$

$\Theta$  = constant of ellipticity

$A(x) = ((a_{ij}(x)))$  = matrix whose  $(i,j)$ th component is the function  $a_{ij}(x)$

Unless otherwise noted, we henceforth assume

$$a_{ij}(x) = a_{ji}(x)$$

so the matrix  $A(x)$  is symmetric for all  $x \in \bar{\Omega}$ .

Lemma 1: Assume condition (E). Then

$$(1) \quad \Theta \geq a_{ii}(x) \geq \theta > 0 \quad \forall x \in \bar{\Omega}, i = 1, 2, \dots, n.$$

$$(2) \quad a_{ij}^2(x) \leq a_{ii}(x)a_{jj}(x) \quad \forall x \in \bar{\Omega}, i, j = 1, \dots, n$$

(3) at each point  $x_0 \in \bar{\Omega}$ ,  $\exists$  an  $n \times n$  real matrix  $D = D_{x_0}$  such that

$$DD^T = D^T D = I$$

$$\Rightarrow DA(x_0)D^T = \text{diag}(\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_n) = \begin{pmatrix} \lambda_1 & 0 \\ 0 & \ddots & 0 \\ & \ddots & \lambda_n \end{pmatrix}$$

where  $\lambda_i \geq \theta \quad i = 1, 2, \dots, n$

Proof (1) Put  $\zeta = (0, 0, \dots, 1, \dots, 0)$  in condition (E).   
  $\underbrace{\text{its } i^{\text{th}} \text{ slot}}$

(2) Let  $\lambda > 0$  (to be selected) & put  $\zeta = (0, \dots, \lambda, 0, \dots, \pm 1, \dots, 0)$  into condition (E):

$$0 \leq a_{ii}\zeta_i \zeta_i = \lambda^2 a_{ii} + a_{ii} \pm 2\lambda a_{ij} \quad \checkmark$$

$$\therefore \pm a_{ij} \leq \frac{\lambda}{2} a_{ii} + \frac{a_{ii}}{2\lambda}.$$

$$\text{Let } \lambda = \left( \frac{a_{ii}}{a_{jj}} \right)^{\frac{1}{2}} \text{ to get } \pm a_{ij} \leq (a_{ii})^{\frac{1}{2}} (a_{jj})^{\frac{1}{2}} \quad \checkmark$$

(3) Standard fact from linear algebra: the matrix  $A(x_0)$  is symmetric & positive definite. ||

## Notation and definitions

(1)  $\nabla u$  = gradient of  $u = (u_{x_1}, u_{x_2}, \dots, u_{x_n})$

(2)  $\Delta u$  = Laplacian of  $u = u_{x_1 x_1} + u_{x_2 x_2} + \dots + u_{x_n x_n}$

(3) L<sup>p</sup> and Sobolev norms

$$\|u\|_{L^p(\Omega)} = \left( \int_{\Omega} |u|^p dx \right)^{1/p} \quad 1 \leq p < \infty$$

$$\|u\|_{W^{1,p}(\Omega)} = \left( \int_{\Omega} |u|^p dx + \sum_{i=1}^n \int_{\Omega} |u_{x_i}|^p dx \right)^{1/p}$$

$$\|u\|_{W^{2,p}(\Omega)} = \left( \int_{\Omega} |u|^p dx + \sum_{i=1}^n \int_{\Omega} |u_{x_i}|^p dx + \sum_{i,j=1}^n \int_{\Omega} |u_{x_i x_j}|^p dx \right)^{1/p}$$

The norms  $\| \cdot \|_{L^\infty}$ ,  $\| \cdot \|_{W^{1,\infty}}$ , and  $\| \cdot \|_{W^{2,\infty}}$  are defined similarly.

(4) Hölder norms

$$[u]_\alpha = \sup_{\substack{x,y \in \Omega \\ x \neq y}} \frac{|u(x) - u(y)|}{|x-y|^\alpha} \quad 0 < \alpha \leq 1$$

$$\|u\|_{C^\alpha(\bar{\Omega})} = \sup_{\Omega} |u| + [u]_\alpha$$

$$\|u\|_{C^{1,\alpha}(\bar{\Omega})} = \sup_{\Omega} |u| + \sum_{i=1}^n \left( \sup_{\Omega} |u_{x_i}| + [u_{x_i}]_\alpha \right)$$

$$\|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(\bar{\Omega})} = \sup_{\Omega} |u| + \sum_{i=1}^n \sup_{\Omega} |u_{x_i}| + \sum_{i,j=1}^n \left( \sup_{\Omega} |u_{x_i x_j}| + [u_{x_i x_j}]_\alpha \right)$$

(5) Sometimes in the literature  $W^{1,2}(\Omega)$  and  $W^{2,2}(\Omega)$  are written as " $H^1(\Omega)$ " and " $H^2(\Omega)$ "

(5)

## II. Preliminaries

### A. Elementary inequalities

(1) Cauchy's inequality

$$ab \leq \frac{a^2}{2} + \frac{b^2}{2}$$

$\forall a, b \geq 0$

$$\text{Proof} \quad 0 \leq (a-b)^2 = a^2 + b^2 - 2ab \quad //$$

(2) Cauchy's inequality with  $\varepsilon$

$$ab \leq \frac{\varepsilon a^2}{2} + \frac{b^2}{2\varepsilon}$$

$\forall a, b \geq 0, \forall \varepsilon > 0$

$$\text{Proof} \quad ab = (\sqrt{\varepsilon}a)(\frac{b}{\sqrt{\varepsilon}}) \leq \frac{\varepsilon a^2}{2} + \frac{b^2}{2\varepsilon} \quad //$$

(3) Jensen's inequality Let  $\phi: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be convex. Then

$$\phi\left(\frac{1}{b-a} \int_a^b f(t) dt\right) \leq \frac{1}{b-a} \int_a^b \phi(f(t)) dt$$

$\forall$  finite interval  $[a,b]$  &  $\forall$  integrable function  $f: [a,b] \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$   
 Proof  $\checkmark$  Set  $\alpha = \frac{1}{b-a} \int_a^b f(t) dt$  & let

$y = m(x-\alpha) + \phi(\alpha)$  be a supporting line for  $\phi$  at  $\alpha$ .  
 (ie  $\phi(x) \geq m(x-\alpha) + \phi(\alpha) \quad \forall x$ ). Put  $x = f(t)$  &  
 integrate over  $[a,b]$ :

$$\int_a^b \phi(f(t)) dt \geq m \int_a^b (f(t) - \alpha) dt + (b-a)\phi(\alpha)$$

$= 0$

(6)

Young's inequality

$$ab \leq \frac{a^p}{p} + \frac{b^q}{q}$$

$$\forall a, b \geq 0, 1 < p, q < \infty$$

$$\frac{1}{p} + \frac{1}{q} = 1$$

(2)

Proof Define, for  $a, b > 0$ ,

$$f(t) = \begin{cases} p \log a & 0 \leq t \leq 1/p \\ q \log b & 1/p < t \leq 1 \end{cases}$$

and apply Jensen's inequality over  $[0, 1]$ , with  $\phi(x) = e^x$ :

$$\underbrace{\phi\left(\int_0^1 f(t) dt\right)}_{= ab} \leq \underbrace{\int_0^1 \phi(f(t)) dt}_{= \frac{a^p}{p} + \frac{b^q}{q}} \quad //$$

(3) Young's inequality with  $\varepsilon$

$$ab \leq \frac{\varepsilon a^p}{p} + \frac{a^{p-\varepsilon} b^q}{q}$$

$$\forall a, b \geq 0, \forall \varepsilon > 0,$$

$$\frac{1}{p} + \frac{1}{q} = 1$$

$$\text{Proof } ab = (\varepsilon^{\frac{1}{p}} a) \left( \frac{b}{\varepsilon^{\frac{1}{q}}} \right) \leq \frac{\varepsilon a^p}{p} + \frac{a^{p-\varepsilon} b^q}{q} \quad //$$

(4) Hölder's inequality

$$\int_{\Omega} |uv| dx \leq \|u\|_p \|v\|_q$$

$$1 \leq p, q \leq \infty$$

$$\frac{1}{p} + \frac{1}{q} = 1$$

By (3)

$$\int_{\Omega} |uv| dx \leq \frac{\varepsilon}{p} \int_{\Omega} |u|^p dx + \frac{a^{p-\varepsilon}}{q} \int_{\Omega} |v|^q dx;$$

$$\text{choose } \varepsilon = \frac{\|v\|_q}{\|u\|_p} \quad // \quad (\text{This value of } \varepsilon \text{ minimizes the L.H.S.})$$

RK: So if we have a multiplicative inequality we obtain an additive one by applying Young. Conversely, given an additive we may introduce an  $\varepsilon$  to obtain a multiplicative.

General Hölder's inequality

$$\int_{\Omega} |u_1 u_2 \cdots u_n| dx \leq \|u_1\|_p \|u_2\|_p \cdots \|u_n\|_p$$

$$\frac{1}{p_1} + \frac{1}{p_2} + \cdots + \frac{1}{p_n} = 1$$

Proof Induction //

(5) Inequality of geometric & arithmetic mean

$$(a_1 a_2 \cdots a_k)^{\frac{1}{k}} \leq \frac{a_1 + a_2 + \cdots + a_k}{k}$$

$$\forall a_1, a_2, \dots, a_k \geq 0$$

Proof Induction, using Young's inequality //

(6) Interpolation inequality for  $L^p$  spaces

$$\|u\|_{L^r} \leq \|u\|_s^{\alpha} \|u\|_t^{\beta}$$

$$s \leq r \leq t,$$

$$\frac{s}{r} = \frac{\alpha}{s} + \frac{(1-\alpha)}{t}$$

Proof

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Omega} |u|^r dx &= \int_{\Omega} |u|^{\frac{\alpha r}{s} + \frac{(1-\alpha)r}{t}} dx \\ &\leq \left( \int_{\Omega} |u|^{\alpha s} dx \right)^{\frac{\alpha r}{s}} \left( \int_{\Omega} |u|^{\frac{(1-\alpha)r}{t}} dx \right)^{\frac{(1-\alpha)r}{t}} \\ &\quad \left( \frac{\alpha r}{s} + \frac{(1-\alpha)r}{t} = r \right) \\ &= \|u\|_s^{\alpha r} \|u\|_t^{(1-\alpha)r} \\ &= \|u\|_s^r \|u\|_t^r \quad // \end{aligned}$$

References:

Inequalities by Hardy, Littlewood, & Polya, Oxford

Inequalities by Bellman and Beckenbach, Springer

## Integration by parts



At each point  $x \in \partial R$ , let  
 $n(x) = (n_1(x), \dots, n_n(x))$   
denote the outward unit normal.

Then for each  $i = 1, 2, \dots, n$  and smooth function  $f$  and  $g$ :

$$\int_R f_{x_i}(x) g(x) dx = - \int_R f(x) g_{x_i}(x) dx + \int_{\partial R} f(x) g(x) n_i(x) dS_x.$$

Notation  $\frac{\partial n}{\partial n}(x) = \nabla u(x) \cdot n(x) = u_{x_i}(x) n_i(x) \quad x \in \partial R$   
= outward normal derivative at  $x \in \partial R$

## Some Applications of integration by parts

### Lemma 2: (Green's identity)

$$\int_R u \cdot \Delta u dx = - \int_R |\nabla u|^2 dx + \int_{\partial R} u \frac{\partial n}{\partial n} ds$$

Proof Fix  $i = 1, 2, \dots, n$  & set  $f = u_{x_i}$ ,  $g = u$  into formula above.

Sum over  $i = 1, 2, \dots, n$ .  $\parallel$

Lemma 3: (Interpolation inequality) Suppose that  $2 \leq p < \infty$  and that  $u$  is a smooth function,  $u = 0$  on  $\partial R$ . Then

$$\left( \sum_{i=1}^n \int_R |u_{x_i}|^p dx \right)^{1/p} \leq C \left( \int_R |u|^p dx \right)^{1/p} \left( \sum_{i,j=1}^n \int_R |u_{x_i x_j}|^{p/2} dx \right)^{1/p},$$

where  $C$  is a constant depending only on  $p$ :  $\frac{2}{p} = \frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2}$

$$(*) \sum a_i^{\frac{2}{p}} \geq \left( \sum a_i \right)^{\frac{2}{p}} \text{ since } p \geq 2. \text{ In general:}$$

$$0 < p < q, 1/q = 1/p \Rightarrow \left( \sum a_i^q \right)^{1/q} \leq \left( \sum a_i^p \right)^{1/p}$$

(9) Proof Fix some  $i \in \mathbb{N}$ . Then

$$\begin{aligned} \int_R |u_{x_i}|^p dx &= \int_R |u_{x_i}|^{p/2} (\operatorname{sgn} u_{x_i}) u_{x_i} dx \quad \text{if } u_{x_i} \neq 0 \\ &= - (p-1) \int_R |u_{x_i}|^{p-2} u_{x_i} u_{x_i} dx \quad \text{by (1)} \\ &\leq C \left( \int_R |u_{x_i}|^{p-2} \cdot \frac{2}{p-2} dx \right)^{\frac{p-2}{p}} \left( \int_R |u_{x_i}|^2 dx \right)^{1/p} \left( \int_R |u|^p dx \right)^{1/p} \end{aligned}$$

by the general Hölder inequality ( $\frac{p-2}{p} + \frac{2}{p} = \frac{2}{3} + \frac{1}{3}$ ). Therefore

$$\left( \int_R |u_{x_i}|^p dx \right)^{1/p} \leq C \left( \int_R |u| dx \right)^{1/p} \left( \int_R |u|^p dx \right)^{1/p};$$

sum over  $i = 1, 2, \dots, n$ .  $\parallel$

Corollary 2: Suppose  $u = 0$  on  $\partial R$  and  $2 \leq p < \infty$ . Then for each  $\varepsilon > 0$ ,  
 $\exists$  a constant  $C_\varepsilon$  depending only on  $\varepsilon$  and  $p$ , such that

$$\left( \sum_{i=1}^n \int_R |u_{x_i}|^p dx \right)^{1/p} \leq \varepsilon \left( \sum_{i,j=1}^n \int_R |u_{x_i x_j}|^{p/2} dx \right)^{1/p} + C_\varepsilon \left( \int_R |u|^p dx \right)^{1/p}$$

Remark This inequality says that the "intermediate" derivatives  $u_{x_i}$  can be estimated by an arbitrarily small number  $\varepsilon$  times the "higher" derivatives  $u_{x_i x_j}$ , plus a possibly large constant  $C_\varepsilon$  times the "lower order"  $L^p$  norm of  $u$ .

This estimate will be used to justify the heuristic principle that only the highest order derivatives in equation (4) (see p. 5) play a decisive role: the lower order terms can be estimated in terms of these higher derivatives, and hence incur much difficulties.

Proof By the preceding lemma,  $\left( \sum_{i=1}^n \int_R |u_{x_i}|^p dx \right)^{1/p} \leq C \left( \int_R |u|^p dx \right)^{1/p} \left( \sum_{i,j=1}^n \int_R |u_{x_i x_j}|^{p/2} dx \right)^{1/p}$

$$\leq \sum_{i,j=1}^n \left( \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |u(x_i)|^p dx \right)^{1/p} + \frac{C}{C_p} \left( \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |u|^p dx \right)^{1/p}, \quad (1)$$

by Cauchy's inequality with  $C$ .

### 23) C. Sobolev's Inequality

Definition Let  $1 \leq p < n$ . The number

$$p^* = \frac{pn}{n-p}$$

is called the Sobolev conjugate of  $p$ . Notice

$$p^* > p \quad \text{and} \quad \frac{1}{p^*} = \frac{1}{p} - \frac{1}{n}$$

In General:

$$n^{1/p} \in \mathbb{Q}$$

$$\frac{1}{p} + \frac{1}{p^*} = \frac{n}{n-p} > 1$$

This true for  
all open smooth sets,  
not necessarily  
bounded.

Theorem 23 Suppose  $u: \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  has compact support.

Then for  $1 \leq p < n$ ,

$$\left( \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |u|^{p^*} dx \right)^{1/p^*} \leq C \sum_{i=1}^n \left( \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |u(x_i)|^p dx \right)^{1/p},$$

$\Rightarrow$  constant  $C$  depending only on  $p, n$ .

Proof First assume  $p=2$ . We claim

$$(2) \|u\|_{L^{n/2}}^{n/2} \leq \prod_{i=1}^n \|u(x_i)\|_{L^2}^{1/n}$$

For each fixed  $i=2, 3, \dots, n$ ,

$$|u(x_i)| = \left| \int_{-\infty}^{x_i} u_x(x_1, x_2, \dots, x_{i-1}, x_i) dx_i \right|$$

Actually one can do  
a little bit better. (2)

$$x = (x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n)$$

$$u(x) \in \{u(x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n)\}$$

$$u(x_1, x_2, \dots, x_{i-1}, x_i) \in \{u(x_1, x_2, \dots, x_{i-1})\}$$

$$u(x_1, x_2, \dots, x_{i-1}) \in \{u(x_1, x_2, \dots, x_{i-1})\}$$

Hence

$$|u(x_i)|^{1/n} \leq \left( \prod_{j=1}^n \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} |u_{x_j}(x_1, x_2, \dots, x_{j-1}, x_j)| dx_j \right)^{1/n}$$

Now integrate both sides from  $-\infty$  to  $\infty$  with respect to  $x_i$ , then  $x_1, \dots, x_{i-1}$ . Notice that during each integration one of the  $n$  terms on the right hand side is independent of the variable being integrated & can be pulled out of the integral. The remaining  $n-i$  terms are estimated by the general Hölder inequality (p. 6) with  $p_1, p_2, \dots, p_{n-i}$ . This yields

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |u(x)|^{n/p} dx \leq \prod_{i=1}^n \left( \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |u(x_i)|^p dx \right)^{1/p} =$$

& this gives (3).

From (3) & the inequality of the geometric & arithmetic mean (p. 6), we get

$$(3) \left( \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |u|^{n/p} dx \right)^{p/n} \leq \frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^n \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |u(x_i)|^p dx,$$

this proves the theorem for  $p=2$ .

In the general case, plug  $\gamma = \ln^{\gamma} (\gamma > 0)$  (to be selected) into (3):

$$\begin{aligned} \left( \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |u|^{n/p} dx \right)^{p/n} &\leq \frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^n \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |(u^\gamma)_{x_i}|^p dx \quad (\gamma > 0) \\ &= \frac{\gamma}{n} \sum_{i=1}^n \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |u|^{\gamma-1} |u_{x_i}|^p dx \\ &\leq \frac{\gamma}{n} \left( \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |u|^{\gamma-1+p} dx \right)^{p/\gamma} \sum_{i=1}^n \left( \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |u(x_i)|^p dx \right)^{1/p} \end{aligned}$$

Now select  $\gamma$  so that

$$\frac{\gamma n}{n-1} = (\gamma-1) \frac{p}{p-1}, \text{ i.e. } \gamma = \frac{(n-1)p}{n-p};$$

in which case

$$\frac{\gamma n}{n-1} = \frac{(\gamma-1)p}{p-1} = \frac{pn}{n-p} = p^*.$$

So (3) gives

$$\left( \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |u|^{p^*} dx \right)^{\frac{1}{p^*}} \leq C \sum_{i=1}^n \left( \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |u_{x_i}|^p dx \right)^{\frac{1}{p}} \quad (*)$$

Remark For  $p > n$ , we have the estimate (In General:  $W^{k,p} \hookrightarrow C^\alpha$  if  $k < n/p$ )

$$\|u\|_{C^\alpha(\mathbb{R}^n)} \leq C \left( \sum_{i=1}^n \left( \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |u_{x_i}|^p dx \right)^{\frac{1}{p}} + \left( \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |u|^p dx \right)^{\frac{n-p}{p}} \right)$$

when  $\alpha = 1 - n/p$ . See, for example [G-T, p. 148 & 156].

For the case  $p=n$ , see [G-T, p. 155]. (In General:  $W^{k,p} \hookrightarrow L^r$  for  $r > n$ )

#### 7.4 D. Trace estimates

If you know that  $u$  and its derivatives are in some  $L^p$  space over all of  $\Omega$ , what can you say about the restriction of  $u$  to  $\partial\Omega$ ?

Theorem: For every  $\varepsilon > 0$ ,  $\exists C_\varepsilon$ , depending only on  $\Sigma$  and  $\Omega$ ,

such that

$$\left( \int_{\partial\Omega} |u|^2 ds \right)^{\frac{1}{2}} \leq \varepsilon \left( \sum_{i=1}^n \int_{\Omega} |u_{x_i}|^2 dx \right)^{\frac{1}{2}} + C_\varepsilon \left( \int_{\Omega} |u|^2 dx \right)^{\frac{1}{2}}$$

Notice this integral is over  $\partial\Omega$ .

In general:  $W^{m,p} \hookrightarrow W^{m-\frac{1}{2},\frac{1}{2}}(\partial\Omega)$  (Restriction decreases differentiability  $\Rightarrow \gamma \frac{1}{2}$ )

(\*) Exercise: (Sagliaro-Nirenberg inequality)

$$\text{Show that } \|f\|_2 \leq \|f\|_{L^1}^{\frac{2}{N+2}} \|\nabla f\|_{L^2}^{\frac{2}{N+2}} (C_N)^{\frac{N}{N+2}}$$

(3)

Proof (sketch) Consider first the case that a portion  $\Gamma \subset \partial\Omega$  lies in the plane  $x_n = 0$ , with  $\Omega \subset \{x_n > 0\}$ .



Let  $\eta > 0$  be given. Pick some "cut off" function  $\varphi(x) \in C^\infty$ , such that

$$\begin{cases} 0 \leq \varphi \leq 1, & \varphi = 1 \text{ on } \Gamma, \\ \varphi = 0 \text{ near } \partial\Omega \setminus \Gamma \cap \{x_n > \eta\}, \\ \varphi(x_1, \dots, x_n) = 0 \text{ for } x_n > \eta, |\nabla \varphi| \leq \frac{2}{\eta} \end{cases}$$

Then for a point  $x = (x_1, x_2, \dots, x_{n-1}, 0) \in \Gamma$ ,

$$\begin{aligned} u(x_1, \dots, x_{n-1}, 0) &= u(x_1, \dots, x_{n-1}, 0) \varphi(x_1, \dots, x_{n-1}, 0) \\ &= - \int_0^\eta (u(x_1, \dots, \xi) \varphi(x_1, \dots, \xi))_{x_n} d\xi; \end{aligned}$$

and so

$$|u(x_1, \dots, x_{n-1}, 0)| \leq \frac{2}{\eta} \int_0^\eta |u(x_1, \dots, x_{n-1}, \xi)|_{x_n} d\xi + \int_0^\eta |u_{x_n}(x_1, \dots, \xi)| d\xi. \checkmark$$

Now square both sides, recall  $(a+b)^2 \leq 2a^2 + 2b^2$ , and use Hölder's inequality:

$$|u(x_1, \dots, x_{n-1}, 0)|^2 \leq \frac{2}{\eta} \int_0^\eta |u(x_1, \dots, x_{n-1}, \xi)|^2 d\xi + 2\eta \int_0^\eta |u_{x_n}(x_1, \dots, x_{n-1}, \xi)|^2 d\xi.$$

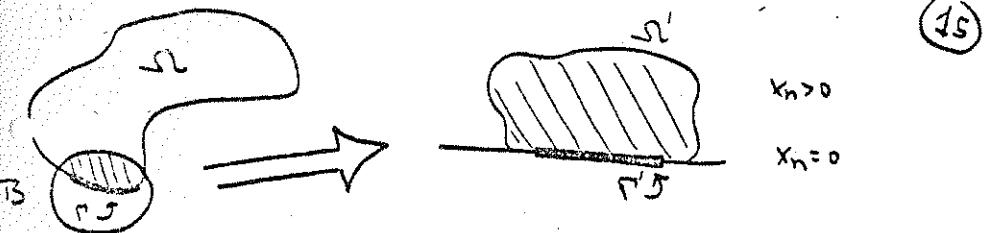
Next integrate wrt  $x_1, \dots, x_{n-1}$  over  $\Gamma$ :

$$(4) \quad \int_{\Gamma} |u(x_1, \dots, x_{n-1}, 0)|^2 dx_1 \dots dx_{n-1} \leq C_\eta \int_{\Omega} u^2 dx + 2\eta \int_{\Omega} |u_{x_n}|^2 dx$$

In the general case, we cover  $\partial\Omega$  by a finite number of balls  $B$  and then map each  $B \cap \partial\Omega$  smoothly into  $\{x_n = 0\}$ ,  $B \cap \Omega$  into  $\{x_n > 0\}$

Hint: (\*\*) Use convexity of  $\psi(s) = \log \|f\|_L^s$  and then use Theorem 2.84.

$$\text{where } f \in C_c^\infty(\mathbb{R}^N), C_N = \frac{1}{\sqrt{N}} \left( \frac{N-1}{N-2} \right)$$



We transform \$u\$ into a function defined on \$\Gamma'\$ & apply inequality (4). Take in the original domain \$\Omega\$, this gives

$$\|u\|_{L^2(\Gamma)}^2 \leq C_0 \|u\|_{L^2(\Omega)}^2 + \gamma C \|\nabla u\|_{L^2(\Omega)}^2.$$

We obtain this inequality for each of the finitely many pieces \$\Gamma\_i\$ to which \$\partial\Omega\$ is subdivided. Adding up the corresponding estimates gives:

$$\|u\|_{L^2(\partial\Omega)}^2 \leq C_0 \|u\|_{L^2(\Omega)}^2 + \gamma C \|\nabla u\|_{L^2(\Omega)}^2.$$

Take \$\sqrt{\cdot}\$ of both sides, recall that \$(a+b)^{1/2} \leq a^{1/2} + b^{1/2}\$, and choose \$\gamma C = \varepsilon\$ to finish the proof. //

Corollary: For every \$\varepsilon > 0\$, \$\exists C\_\varepsilon\$ depending only on \$\varepsilon\$ and \$\Omega\$, such that

$$\left( \int_{\partial\Omega} \left( \frac{\partial u}{\partial n} \right)^2 ds \right)^{1/2} \leq \varepsilon \left( \sum_{i,j=1}^n \int_{\Omega} u_{x_i x_j}^2 dx \right)^{1/2} + C_\varepsilon \left( \int_{\Omega} u^2 dx \right)^{1/2}$$

Proof:  $\frac{\partial u}{\partial n}(x) = u_{x_i}(x) n_i(x)$ , where \$n(x) = (n\_1(x), \dots, n\_n(x))\$ is the outward unit normal at \$x \in \partial\Omega\$. By the theorem applied to each \$u\_{x\_i}\$ we get

$$\left\| \frac{\partial u}{\partial n} \right\|_{L^2(\partial\Omega)}^2 \leq C \sum_{i=1}^n \|u_{x_i}\|_{L^2(\Omega)}^2 \leq \varepsilon \sum_{i,j=1}^n \|u_{x_i x_j}\|_{L^2(\Omega)}^2 + C_\varepsilon \|\nabla u\|_{L^2(\Omega)}^2.$$

\* Actually a little bit more is true:

If \$u(x) \in W^{1,2}(\Omega)\$ then \$u|\_{\partial\Omega} = g(x)\$ is in \$W^{1/2,1}(\partial\Omega)\$ and

The \$|u|(x) = g(x)\$ is in \$W^{1/2,2/2}(\partial\Omega)\$ which is injected in \$L^2(\partial\Omega)\$ (i.e. \$\frac{\partial u}{\partial n}\$ on \$\partial\Omega\$ has \$\frac{1}{2}\$ derivative that's \$L^2(\partial\Omega)\$).

(15)

Now use the interpolation inequality from p. 10 (with \$p=2\$) //

(16)

### III. Maximum principle methods

[3.1] The easiest estimates for the equation

$$(1) \quad \begin{cases} -a_{ij} u_{x_i x_j} + b_i u_{x_i} + c u = f & \text{in } \Omega \\ u = \phi & \text{on } \partial\Omega \end{cases}$$

are derived from the

#### (Weak) Maximum Principle

Suppose that \$u: \bar{\Omega} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}\$ is a \$C^2\$ function solving the differential inequality

$$(2) \quad -a_{ij} u_{x_i x_j} + b_i u_{x_i} + c u \leq 0 \quad \text{in } \Omega,$$

where the \$a\_{ij}\$ satisfy condition (E), the \$b\_i\$ & \$c\$ are bounded, and

$$C(x) \geq 0 \quad \text{in } \Omega.$$

Then

$$(2) \quad \sup_{\Omega} u \leq \max(0, \sup_{\partial\Omega} u).$$

In particular,

if \$u \leq 0\$ on \$\partial\Omega\$, then \$u \leq 0\$ in \$\Omega\$

For a proof of this standard result, see [G-T, p. 34] or

Protter & Weinberger, Maximum Principles in Differential Equations, Prentice Hall.

RK: if \$u \leq 0\$ on \$\bar{\Omega} \Rightarrow u < 0\$ in \$\Omega\$

(unless assuming \$\varepsilon > 0\$)

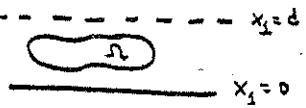
## A. Sup. Norm Estimates from the Maximum Principle

Theorem 3: Suppose that  $u$  solves  $(*)$ , where the  $a_{ij}$  satisfy the ellipticity condition (E), the  $b_i$  and  $c$  are bounded, and  $C \geq 0$  in  $\Omega$ .

Then  $\exists$  a constant  $C$ , depending only on  $\Omega$  and the coefficients  $a_{ij}, b_i$ , and  $c$ , such that

$$\sup_{\Omega} |u| \leq \sup_{\partial\Omega} |\phi| + C \sup_{\Omega} |f|$$

Proof Since  $\Omega$  is bounded, we can assume it lies in the slab  $0 < x_1 < d$  for some  $d > 0$



Consider the function  $e^{\alpha x_1}$ , where  $\alpha$  is to be selected. We have

$$\begin{aligned} -a_{11}(e^{\alpha x_1})_{x_1 x_1} + b_1(e^{\alpha x_1})_{x_1} &= e^{\alpha x_1}(-\alpha^2 a_{11} + \alpha b_1) \\ &\leq e^{\alpha x_1}(-\alpha^2 \Theta + \alpha \sup_{\Omega} |b_1|) \end{aligned}$$

by the lemma on p. ④

$$\leq -1$$

for  $\alpha$  big enough.

Now define the auxiliary function

$$v(x) = \sup_{\partial\Omega} |\phi| + (e^{\alpha d} - e^{\alpha x_1}) \sup_{\Omega} |f|;$$

then

$$-a_{11}v_{x_1 x_1} + b_1 v_{x_1} + c v \geq \sup_{\Omega} |f| \quad \text{by the above calculation}$$

$$\geq f = -a_{11}u_{x_1 x_1} + b_1 u_{x_1} + c u, \quad v$$

### Exercise

Convexity is the most crucial feature of  $\phi(z) = e^{\alpha z}$ . Can you obtain result by using  $\phi(z) = z^p$ , where  $p$  is to be chosen? (Might need  $d < 1$ )

(1)

Since  $v \geq u$  on  $\partial\Omega$ , the maximum principle implies

$$v \geq u \text{ in } \Omega;$$

this is,

$$\sup_{\Omega} u \leq \sup_{\Omega} v \leq \sup_{\partial\Omega} |\phi| + e^{\alpha d} \sup_{\Omega} |f|.$$

Then same argument applied to  $-u$  gives a similar bound for  $\inf_{\Omega} u$  //

### 3.3 B. Barriers & estimates for the gradient on $\partial\Omega$

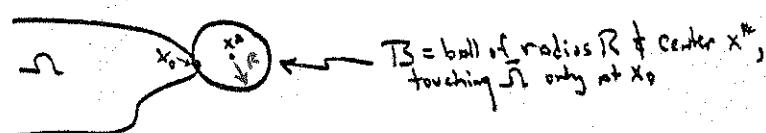
Definitions (1)  $L$   $\in -a_{11}u_{x_1 x_1} + b_1 u_{x_1} + c u$

(2) Let  $x_0 \in \partial\Omega$ . A  $C^2$  function  $w: \bar{\Omega} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is called a barrier at  $x_0$  (with respect to  $L$ ) if

- (i)  $w(x_0) = 0$
- (ii)  $w(x) > 0 \quad \forall x \in \partial\Omega \setminus \{x_0\}$
- (iii)  $Lw \geq 1 \quad \text{in } \Omega$

(3)  $\Omega$  satisfies the exterior sphere condition if  $\exists R > 0$  such that for each point  $x_0 \in \partial\Omega$  there exists a ball  $B = B_R(x^*)$  of radius  $R$ , with

$$B \cap \bar{\Omega} = \{x_0\}$$



Theorem 3: Suppose that  $\Omega$  satisfies the exterior sphere condition. Assume also that the coefficients of  $L$  are bounded, and that the  $a_{ij}$  satisfy the ellipticity condition (E). Suppose also  $C \geq 0$  in  $\Omega$ .

Then  $\exists$  constants  $k$  and  $p$ , depending only on  $R$  and the (radii from exterior)  
(sphere condition)

(and on diameter of  $\Omega$ )

coefficients of  $L$ , such that

$$(3) \quad W(x) = k \left[ \frac{1}{R^p} - \frac{1}{|x-x^*|^p} \right]$$

is a barrier at  $x_0 \in \partial\Omega$  (w.r.t  $L$ ).

Proof Clearly  $W(x_0) = 0$ ,  $W(x) > 0 \quad \forall x \in \partial\Omega \setminus \{x_0\}$ .

We must adjust  $k$  &  $p$  so that  $LW \geq 1$  in  $\Omega$ .

WLOG  $x^* = 0$ , so

$$W(x) = k \left[ \frac{1}{R^p} - \frac{1}{|x|^p} \right] = k \left[ \frac{1}{R^p} - \left( \sum_{i=1}^n x_i^2 \right)^{-p/2} \right]$$

$$W_{x_i}(x) = k p \frac{x_i}{|x|^{p+2}} \checkmark$$

$$W_{x_i x_j}(x) = \frac{k p \delta_{ij}}{|x|^{p+2}} - k p(p+2) \frac{x_i x_j}{|x|^{p+4}} \checkmark$$

Therefore

$$LW = -a_{ii} W_{x_i x_j} + b_i W_{x_i} + cW$$

$$\geq \frac{k p}{|x|^{p+4}} \left( (p+2)a_{ii} x_i x_j - a_{ii}|x|^2 + b_i x_i |x|^2 \right)$$

$$\geq \frac{k p}{|x|^{p+4}} ((p+2)\Theta|x|^2 - n\Theta|x|^2 - C|x|^2)$$

by condition (E). Now choose  $p > 0$  so large that the expression in the ( ) is  $\geq 1$  for all  $x \in \Omega$ . This is possible since  $\Omega$  is bounded  $\Rightarrow |x| > R$  for all  $x \in \Omega$ .

Hence

$$LW \geq \frac{k p}{|x|^{p+4}} \geq 1, \text{ if } k \text{ is now selected to be large enough.} \checkmark$$

Remark We next use the barrier constructed above & the maximum principle to estimate the gradient of a solution of (k) on  $\partial\Omega$ .

We will assume that  $\phi \equiv 0$ , i.e.  $u = 0$  on  $\partial\Omega$ . Note that if  $\phi \not\equiv 0$  on  $\partial\Omega$ , this really is no restriction. Indeed, if we consider  $\bar{u} = u - \bar{\Phi}$ , where  $\bar{\Phi}$  is some smooth function defined on  $\bar{\Omega}$  that agrees with  $\phi$  on  $\partial\Omega$  (cf. [G-T, p. 132]), then  $\bar{u} = 0$  on  $\partial\Omega$  &  $\bar{u}$  satisfies an equation like (k), with a different function  $f$ .

$x^* = \text{center of } B$ , (19)  
ball of radius  $R$   
touching  $\bar{\Omega}$  only at  $\{x_0\}$

Theorem 3.3 (Boundary estimate for the gradient) (20)

Assume that  $u$  solves

$$(k) \quad \begin{cases} -a_{ij} u_{x_i x_j} + b_i u_{x_i} + c u = f & \text{in } \Omega \\ u = 0 & \text{on } \partial\Omega, \end{cases}$$

where the coefficients  $a_{ij}$ ,  $b_i$ , and  $c$  are bounded,  $f$  is bounded,  $C \geq 0$ , and the  $a_{ij}$  satisfy condition (E). Suppose also that  $\Omega$  satisfies the exterior sphere condition.

Then  $\exists$  a constant  $C$ , depending only on  $a_{ij}$ ,  $b_i$ ,  $c$ ,  $f$ , and  $\Omega$ , such that

$$\sup_{\bar{\Omega}} |\nabla u| \leq C$$

Proof Since  $u = 0$  along  $\partial\Omega$ ,  $|\nabla u(x)| = |\frac{\partial u}{\partial n}(x)|$  for  $x \in \partial\Omega$ .

Pick any  $x_0 \in \partial\Omega$  & let  $w$  be the function defined by (3) in the previous theorem.

$$\text{Define } v(x) = u(x) - w(x)(\sup_{\bar{\Omega}} |f|) \quad \text{for } x \in \bar{\Omega}.$$

Then  $v(x) \leq 0$  for  $x \in \partial\Omega$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{and } Lv &= Lu - (\sup_{\bar{\Omega}} |f|) Lw \\ &\leq f - (\sup_{\bar{\Omega}} |f|) \leq 0 \quad \text{in } \Omega. \end{aligned}$$

Hence, by the maximum principle,  $v \leq 0$  in  $\Omega$ ; that is,

$$u(x) \leq w(x)(\sup_{\bar{\Omega}} |f|) \quad \forall x \in \Omega.$$

But  $u(x_0) = 0 = w(x_0)(\sup_{\bar{\Omega}} |f|)$  & so

$$(4) \quad \frac{\partial u}{\partial n}(x_0) \geq \frac{\partial w}{\partial n}(x_0)(\sup_{\bar{\Omega}} |f|) = C$$

Since, according to the explicit formula (7),  $\frac{\partial w}{\partial n}(x_0)$  can be (21)  
estimated solely in terms of  $k_p$  and  $R$ .

Inequality (4) gives a lower bound on  $\frac{\partial u}{\partial n}(x)$ . The  
same argument with  $-w$  in place of  $w$  gives an upper  
bound. //

### 3.5 C. Estimates for the gradient in $\Omega$

Lemma 3.4 Suppose that  $w: \bar{\Omega} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is  $C^2$ . If  $w$  attains  
a nonnegative maximum at some interior point  $x_0 \in \Omega$ ,  
then

$$0 \leq -a_{ij}(x_0)w_{x_i x_j}(x_0) + b_i(x_0)w_{x_i}(x_0) + c(x_0)w(x_0),$$

assuming the  $a_{ij}$  satisfy the ellipticity condition (E) &  $c \geq 0$ .

Proof Since  $w$  attains a max at  $x_0$ ,  $w_{x_i}(x_0) = 0$  & so  
clearly

$$b_i(x_0)w_{x_i}(x_0) + c(x_0)w(x_0) \geq 0.$$

We must show

$$(4) \quad -a_{ij}(x_0)w_{x_i x_j}(x_0) \geq 0.$$

According to Lemma 1.1 (p. 44),  $\exists$  an  $n \times n$  matrix  $D$  such  
that

$$DD^T = D^T D = I$$

$$(5) \quad DA(x_0)D^T = (\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_n), \quad \lambda_i > 0,$$

where  $A(x_0) = ((a_{ij}(x_0)))$ . If we write  $D = ((d_{kj}))$ , then  
(5) reads

$$(6) \quad d_{kj}a_{ij}(x_0)d_{lj} = \delta_{kl}\lambda_k.$$

Now change variables from  $x$  to  $y = Dx$ , i.e.

$$(7) \quad y_i = d_{ij}x_j \quad (i = 1, 2, \dots, n)$$

Then, by the chain rule,

$$\begin{aligned} -a_{ij}(x_0)w_{x_i x_j}(x_0) &= -a_{ij}(x_0)w_{y_i y_j}(x_0) \frac{\partial y_k}{\partial x_i} \frac{\partial y_l}{\partial x_j} \\ &= -a_{ij}(x_0)w_{y_i y_j}(x_0) d_{ki} d_{lj} \quad \text{by (7)} \\ &= -\sum_k \lambda_k w_{y_i y_k}(x_0) \quad \text{by (6)} \\ &= -\lambda_1 w_{y_1 y_1}(x_0) - \lambda_2 w_{y_2 y_2}(x_0) - \dots - \lambda_n w_{y_n y_n}(x_0). \end{aligned}$$

Since  $w$  attains a max at  $x_0$ , the pure second derivatives  
 $w_{y_i y_i}(x_0) \leq 0$ . But the  $\lambda_i > 0$ , and so the last  
expression above is  $\geq 0$ . This proves (4). //

### 3.6 Theorem 3.5 (Estimate for gradient over all of $\Omega$ )

Assume that  $u$  solves equation (\*), where the  $a_{ij}$   
satisfy condition (E), the  $a_{ij}, b_i$ , and  $c$  have bounded derivatives,  
and  $c \geq 0$ .

Then  $\exists$  a constant  $C$ , depending only on  $\Theta$  (from condition  
(E)) and the  $W^{3,\infty}$  norms of  $a_{ij}, b_i, c$ , such that

$$\sup_{\Omega} |\nabla u| \leq \sup_{\partial\Omega} |\nabla u| + C \left( \sup_{\Omega} |u| + \sup_{\Omega} |f| + \sup_{\Omega} |\nabla f| \right)$$

Remark And so, in particular, since  $\sup_{\Omega} |u|$  can be  
estimated by Theorem 3.4 and  $\sup_{\partial\Omega} |\nabla u|$  by Theorem 3.3,  
this gives a bound on  $|\nabla u|$  in  $\Omega$  solely in terms of  
known quantities.

Proof: We define an auxiliary function

$$W(x) = |\nabla u(x)|^2 + \lambda u^2$$

(where  $\lambda$  is to be selected). (23)

Then

$$(8) \quad W_{x_i} = 2u_{x_k}u_{xx_i} + 2\lambda u u_{x_i}$$

and

$$(9) \quad W_{x_i x_j} = 2u_{x_k x_j}u_{xx_i} + 2u_{x_k}u_{xx_i x_j} + 2\lambda u_{x_i}u_{x_j} + 2\lambda u u_{x_i x_j}.$$

Notice also that by (8)

$$(10) \quad -a_{ij}u_{x_k x_j} + b_i u_{x_i} + c u = f \text{ in } \Omega;$$

moreover, differentiating with respect to some  $x_k$ , we get

$$(11) \quad -a_{ij}u_{x_k x_i x_j} + b_i u_{x_k x_i} + c u_{x_k} = f_{x_k} + a_{ij}u_{x_k x_j} - b_i u_{x_i} - c_{x_k} u \quad (k=1,2,\dots,n)$$

Now, let us consider where in  $\bar{\Omega}$   $W$  attains its max. If the max is attained on  $\partial\Omega$ , then the theorem clearly holds. Otherwise  $W$  has a (non-negative) max at some interior pt.  $x_0 \in \Omega$ . By Lemma 3.4, therefore, we have

$$0 \leq -a_{ij}W_{x_i x_j} + b_i W_{x_i} + c W \quad \text{at the point } x_0$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= -2a_{ij}u_{x_k}u_{x_k x_i} - 2\lambda a_{ij}u_{x_i}u_{x_k} \\ &\quad + 2u_{x_k}(-a_{ij}u_{x_k x_i x_j} + b_i u_{x_k x_i} + c u_{x_k}) \\ &\quad + 2\lambda u(-a_{ij}u_{x_i} + b_i u_{x_i} + c u) \\ &\quad - c u_{x_k}u_{x_k} - \lambda c u^2 \end{aligned}$$

here we used  
(8), (9), & the  
definition of  $W$

$$\begin{aligned} &\leq -2\theta u_{x_k}u_{x_k x_i} - 2\lambda \theta u_{x_i}u_{x_k} \\ &\quad + 2u_{x_k}(-a_{ij}u_{x_k x_i x_j} + b_i u_{x_k x_i} + c u_{x_k}) \\ &\quad + 2\lambda u(-a_{ij}u_{x_i} + b_i u_{x_i} + c u) \end{aligned}$$

by the  
ellipticity  
condition (E)

Next use (10) & (11) to substitute for the expressions in the parentheses:

$$\begin{aligned} 0 &\leq -2\theta u_{x_k}u_{x_k x_i} - 2\lambda \theta u_{x_i}u_{x_k} \\ &\quad + 2u_{x_k}(f_{x_k} + a_{ij}u_{x_k x_j} - b_i u_{x_i} - c_{x_k} u) \\ &\quad + 2\lambda u f \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} &\leq -2\theta u_{x_k}u_{x_k x_i} - 2\lambda \theta u_{x_i}u_{x_k} \\ &\quad + \varepsilon u_{x_i x_j}u_{x_i x_j} + C(\varepsilon)u_{x_i}u_{x_i} + C(\lambda^2 u^2 + f^2 + f_{x_k}f_{x_k}) \end{aligned}$$

by the Cauchy inequality with  $\varepsilon$  (p. 6).

We now select  $\varepsilon = 2\theta$  & then pick  $\lambda > 0$  so large that  
 $2\lambda \theta = C(\varepsilon) + 1$ .

This gives

$$|\nabla u|^2 \leq C(u^2 + f^2 + |\nabla f|^2), \text{ at the point } x_0$$

where

$$W = |\nabla u|^2 + \lambda u^2 \text{ attained its max.}$$

Clearly, therefore

$$\max_{\Omega} W = W(x_0) \leq C(u^2 + f^2 + |\nabla f|^2) \text{ at } x_0$$

& so the theorem follows. //

Remark: This trick of applying the maximum principle  
(or, more precisely, Lemma 3.4) to

$$W = |\nabla u|^2 + \lambda u^2$$

is due to S. Bernstein. More sophisticated versions of this method & instead of all the techniques on p. 18 - 20 may be found in [G-T, Chapters 13 & 14].

Comment: Perhaps deep reason why this computation goes through is that if  $Du=0 \Rightarrow |\nabla u|^2$  is subharmonic.

So for estimating derivatives of  $Du=0$  presumably we do not need the  $\sqrt{n+1}$ .

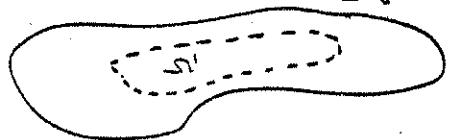
That is needed for taking care of root of operat-

## D. Local estimates for the Gradient and Higher Order Derivatives (25)

3.7) Sometimes the last theorem is not useful since it may be difficult to estimate  $\sup_{\partial\Omega} |\nabla u|$ . In this case we consider the auxiliary function

$$W(x) = \zeta^2(x) |\nabla u(x)|^2 + \lambda u^2(x)$$

where  $\zeta(x)$  is a smooth cutoff function vanishing near  $\partial\Omega$ . We can choose  $\zeta$  to be  $\equiv 1$  on some strictly interior domain  $\Omega' \subset \subset \Omega$



Use the preceding estimates to bound  $\sup_{\Omega'} |\nabla u|$  in terms of  $\sup_{\Omega'} |u|$ ,  $\sup_{\Omega'} |f|$ ,  $\sup_{\Omega'} |\nabla f|$ .

3.8) Once we have a bound on  $|\nabla u|$ , bounds on higher derivatives follow the same way. For example we may apply the maximum principle to

$$W^{(1)} = u_{x_i x_j} u_{x_i x_j} + \lambda |\nabla u|^2 \quad (\lambda \text{ to be selected})$$

to obtain a bound for the second derivatives of  $u$ . Use

$$W^{(2)} = \zeta^2 u_{x_i x_j} u_{x_i x_j} + \lambda |\nabla u|^2$$

to get local second derivative estimates.

A number of the estimates that follow are important only because of the minimization over all functions on  $\omega$  with given coefficients.

(26)

## IV $L^2$ estimates Most results are immediate for $\Delta$ .

4.1) A. In this chapter we write (2) in the form

$$(2) \quad \begin{cases} -(a_{ij} u_{x_i})_{x_j} + b_i u_{x_i} + c u = f_i(f_i)_{x_i} & \text{in } \Omega \\ u = 0 \quad \text{on } \partial\Omega \end{cases}$$

Remarks (a) By remark on p. (19), there is no restriction in setting  $u = 0$  on  $\partial\Omega$  (if  $\phi$  is smooth)

(b) If the  $a_{ij}$  are smooth, then

$$-(a_{ij} u_{x_i})_{x_j} + b_i u_{x_i} = -a_{ij} u_{x_i x_j} + \underbrace{(b_i - a_{ii}) u_{x_i}}_{= b_i}$$

so (2) could be written as before. Well see that there are advantages to writing it as above.

(c) The right hand side above is " $(f_i)_{x_i}$ "; i.e. the sum of the  $i$ th derivatives of functions  $f_i$  ( $i=1, 2, \dots, n$ )

(d) We can define  $u$  to be a weak solution of (2)

if

$$\int a_{ij} u_{x_i} \phi_{x_j} + b_i u_{x_i} \phi + c u \phi \, dx = \int f_i \phi - f_i \phi_{x_i} \, dx$$

$$\forall \phi \in C_0^\infty(\Omega) \quad \leftarrow$$

space of smooth functions with compact support in  $\Omega$

Definition When the leading term is written as on the last page, we say that (4) is in divergence form.

(27)

#### 14.2 B. $W^{1,2}$ estimates

Definition (1)  $C^+(x) = \max(C(x), 0)$

$$(2) C^-(x) = -\min(C(x), 0) = C^+(x) - C(x)$$

Theorem 4.1 Suppose  $u$  is a smooth solution of (\*). Assume the  $a_{ij}$  satisfy the ellipticity condition (E) & that the  $a_{ij}, b_i, c$  are bounded. Suppose  $f, f_i \in L^2(\Omega)$

Then  $\exists$  constants  $C_1, C_2$ , depending only on  $\Theta$  & the coefficients,  $\exists$

$$\int_{\Omega} |\nabla u|^2 + C^+ u^2 dx \leq C_1 \int_{\Omega} f^2 + \sum_{i=1}^n f_i^2 dx + C_2 \int_{\Omega} u^2 dx$$

If  $\lambda = \min_{\Omega} C(x)$  is sufficiently large,  $\exists C_3 \exists$

$$(2) \|u\|_{W^{1,2}(\Omega)}^2 \leq C_3 \int_{\Omega} f^2 + \sum_{i=1}^n f_i^2 dx$$

Note This estimate does not require any smoothness of the  $a_{ij}$  or of the  $f_i$ .

(28)

Proof Multiply equation (\*) by  $u$  & integrate by parts in the first & last term (as  $u=0$  on  $\partial\Omega$ , we don't get any boundary terms):

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Omega} a_{ij} u_{x_i} u_{x_j} + b_i u_{x_i} u + C u^2 dx \\ = \int_{\Omega} f u - f_i u_{x_i} dx \end{aligned}$$

Write  $C = C^+ - \bar{c}$  to get

$$\int_{\Omega} a_{ij} u_{x_i} u_{x_j} + C^+ u^2 dx = \int_{\Omega} \bar{c} u^2 - b_i u_{x_i} u + f u - f_i u_{x_i} dx$$

Use condition (E) on the left & Cauchy's inequality with  $\varepsilon$  on the right:

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Omega} |\nabla u|^2 + C^+ u^2 dx &\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Omega} |\nabla u|^2 dx \\ &\quad + \int_{\Omega} \left( \bar{c} + \sum_{i=1}^n \frac{b_i^2}{4\varepsilon} + \frac{1}{2\varepsilon} \right) u^2 dx \\ &\quad + \int_{\Omega} \frac{1}{\varepsilon} f^2 + \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} \sum_{i=1}^n f_i^2 dx. \end{aligned}$$

Hence, setting  $\Sigma = \Theta/2$ , we get

(29)

$$\int_{\Omega} \frac{\Theta}{2} |\nabla u|^2 + C^+ u^2 dx \leq C_1 \int_{\Omega} f^2 + \sum_{i=1}^n f_i^2 dx + C_2 \int_{\Omega} u^2 dx.$$

If  $\lambda = \min_{\Omega} C(x) > C_2$ , then  $C^+ \geq \lambda > C_2$  & then the term on the right can be subtracted off from the  $\int_{\Omega} C^+ u^2$  term to give estimate (2). //

Exercise Prove an inequality like (1) assuming only that  $f \in L^{2(n+2)/n}(\Omega)$ .

### 4.3 C. $W^{2,2}$ estimates

Now we assume more about the smoothness of the coefficients  $f_i$  of the  $f_i$ , and derive an  $L^2$  estimate for the second derivatives of  $u$ .

We will follow [L-U, p. 169-180].

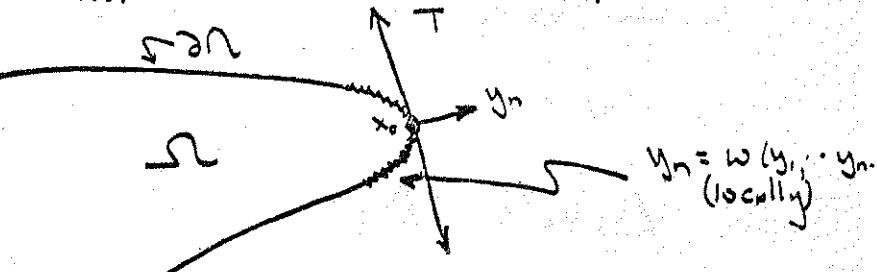
Assumptions on  $\partial\Omega$ :

(a) for each pt.  $x_0 \in \partial\Omega$ ,  $\exists$  a tangent plane  $T$  to  $\partial\Omega$  at  $x_0$   $\exists$  in some small neighborhood of

$x_0$ ,  $\partial\Omega$  is represented in local coordinates  $(y_1, \dots, y_n)$  of the form (30)

$$y_n = \omega(y_1, \dots, y_{n-1}) \quad (y_1, \dots, y_{n-1}) \in \Gamma$$

We assume that the  $y_n$  axis points along the outward normal at  $x_0$ :



(b)  $\omega: \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  is  $C^2$  &  $\frac{\partial^2 \omega(x_0)}{\partial y_k^2} = 0 \quad k \neq n$

→ this condition seems w.r.t. curvature  
Imp. we can always do this by rotation of the

(c)  $\exists K$ , independent of  $x_0$ ,  $\exists$  a coordinate system

$$\left. \begin{aligned} & \text{(principal} \\ & \text{curvatures} \\ & \text{of } \partial\Omega \text{ at } x_0) \end{aligned} \right\} \quad \frac{\partial^2 \omega(x_0)}{\partial y_k^2} \leq K \quad \forall x_0 \in \partial\Omega, k=1, 2, \dots, n$$

Remark The bounds we obtain will depend on  $\omega$  only through  $K$  & hence are true for convex domains (e.g. convex domains) with "corners".

4.4 As the proofs to follow are somewhat involved, we first present a special case:

(For constant coefficients one can give many proofs) (31)

Theorem 4.2 Suppose  $u$  is a smooth solution of  $\Delta u = f$  in  $\Omega$  using F.T. However method below is quite general.)

$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \Delta u = f \text{ in } \Omega \\ u = 0 \text{ on } \partial\Omega, \end{array} \right.$  where  $\partial\Omega$  satisfies conditions (a)-(c) above. Then  $\exists C$ , depending only on  $\Omega$ ,  $\exists$

$$(3) \|u\|_{W^{2,2}(\Omega)} \leq C \|f\|_{L^2(\Omega)} \quad (*)$$

Proof  $\int_{\Omega} f^2 dx = \int_{\Omega} \Delta u \cdot \Delta u dx = \int_{\Omega} u_{x_i x_j} u_{x_i x_j} dx$

$$= - \int_{\Omega} u_{x_i x_j} x_i u_{x_i} dx + \int_{\partial\Omega} \Delta u \frac{\partial u}{\partial n} ds$$

$$= \int_{\Omega} u_{x_i x_j} u_{x_i x_j} dx - \int_{\partial\Omega} u_{x_i x_j} u_{x_i} n_j ds$$

$$+ \int_{\partial\Omega} \Delta u \frac{\partial u}{\partial n} ds.$$

Therefore

$$(4) \sum_{i,j=1}^n \int_{\Omega} u_{x_i x_j}^2 dx = \int_{\Omega} f^2 dx - \int_{\partial\Omega} I(x) ds,$$

$$\text{for } I(x) = \Delta u \frac{\partial u}{\partial n} - \frac{\partial^2 u}{\partial n \partial x_i} u_{x_i} \quad (x \in \partial\Omega),$$

(\*) This estimate argues in favor of Sobolev spaces: one obtains the expected thing (if  $f \in L^2 \Rightarrow u \in W^{2,2}$ ). It is known that if  $f \in C^\infty$  we  $u \in C^2$  in general. Hence in this respect,  $C^n$  are not natural (though  $C^\alpha$  ( $\alpha$  not integer) are natural).

(\*\*\*) Let  $\Delta_y u(y_1, \dots, y_n) = 0$ . Let  $I_y = y \cdot \vec{n}$ ,  $\partial\Omega = T$

$$\Rightarrow \Delta_x u(0x) = 0, \text{ i.e. } \bar{u}(x) = u(0x) \text{ is harmonic}$$

where  $\vec{n} = (n_1, \dots, n_n) = \text{outward unit normal.}$  (32)

We now must estimate  $I(x)$ :  $\Delta_x u(0x) = \Delta_y u(y)$  (see buck)

Fact  $I(x)$  is invariant wrt. a linear change of coordinates & so, for a fixed  $x_0 \in \partial\Omega$ , let us move to the  $(y_1, \dots, y_n)$  coordinates:

Then  $y_n = n = \text{outward unit normal}$  & so

$$I(x_0) = \sum_{i=1}^n \left( \frac{\partial^2 u}{\partial y_i^2} \frac{\partial u}{\partial y_n} - \frac{\partial^2 u}{\partial y_n \partial y_i} \frac{\partial u}{\partial y_i} \right)_{x=x_0}$$

$\rightarrow$  obvious! Keine Angabe  
kein Index

$$= \sum_{i=1}^{n-1} \left( \frac{\partial^2 u}{\partial y_i^2} \frac{\partial u}{\partial y_n} - \frac{\partial^2 u}{\partial y_n \partial y_i} \frac{\partial u}{\partial y_i} \right)_{x=x_0}$$

Since  $u \equiv 0$  on  $\partial\Omega$ ,  $u(y_1, \dots, y_{n-1}, w(y_1, \dots, y_{n-1})) \equiv 0$ ; & so

$$(5) u_{y_k}(y_1, \dots, y_{n-1}, w) + u_{y_n}(y_1, \dots, y_{n-1}, w) w_{y_k} \stackrel{(k=1, \dots, n-1)}{=} 0.$$

But  $y_1, \dots, y_{n-1} \in T = \text{tangent plane to } \partial\Omega \text{ at } x_0$ . Hence

$$(6) w_{y_k}(x_0) = 0 \quad (k=1, 2, \dots, n-1)$$

& this implies, by (5), that

$$(7) u_{y_k}(x_0) = 0 \quad (k=1, 2, \dots, n-1)$$

(\*\*). Let  $T: f \mapsto u$ . Then

$$\|Tf\|_{W^{2,2}} \leq C \|f\|_2, \text{ i.e. } T: L^2 \rightarrow W^{2,2}$$

bounded. Hence for  $L^2$  bounded ( $W^{2,2}$  compact)

$T: L^2 \rightarrow L^2$  is compact operator.

Next differentiate (5) again:

$$u_{y_k y_k} + 2 u_{y_k y_n} w_{y_k} + u_{y_n y_n} (w_{y_k})^2 + u_{y_n} w_{y_k y_k} = 0 \quad (k=1, 2, \dots, n-1)$$

At  $x_0$ , (6) implies

$$(8) \quad \hookrightarrow u_{y_k y_k}(x_0) = -u_{y_n}(x_0) w_{y_k y_k}(x_0) \quad (k=1, \dots, n-1)$$

2nd derivatives appeared in terms of first! Reason:  $y_{n+1} = w_{y_k y_k}, \dots, y_{n-1}$   
"derivatives are dependent"

Now we use (7) & (8) to simplify the expression for  $I(x_0)$ :

$$\begin{aligned} I(x_0) &= -\left(u_{y_n}(x_0)\right)^2 \sum_{i=1}^{n-1} w_{y_i y_i}(x_0) \\ &\geq -\left(\frac{\partial u}{\partial n}(x_0)\right)^2 (n-1) \quad \text{by assumption} \\ &\quad \text{(c) on } \partial\Omega. \end{aligned}$$

Plug this estimate into (4):

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Omega} u_{x_i x_i} u_{x_j x_j} dx &\leq \int_{\Omega} f^2 dx + (n-1) K \int_{\partial\Omega} \left(\frac{\partial u}{\partial n}\right)^2 ds \\ &\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Omega} u_{x_i x_i} u_{x_j x_j} dx + \int_{\Omega} f^2 dx \\ &\quad + C(\varepsilon) \int_{\Omega} u^2 \quad \text{by Corollary 7.6 (p. 45).} \end{aligned}$$

$$\int_{\Omega} u_{x_i x_i} u_{x_j x_j} dx \leq C \int_{\Omega} f^2 dx + C \int_{\Omega} u^2 dx \quad (9)$$

\* Try this with  $f(x, y(x), y'(x)) \stackrel{x_0}{=} g' = (\dots)$   
first derivatives  
in  $\Omega$   
smallest

(33)

Now we get rid of the last term in (9).

Since  $u=0$  on  $\partial\Omega$ , we may apply Sobolev's inequality to calculate

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Omega} u^2 dx &\leq C \left( \int_{\Omega} |\nabla u|^2 dx \right)^{1/2} \leq C \int_{\Omega} |\nabla u|^2 dx \\ &= -C \int_{\Omega} \Delta u \cdot n dx \quad \text{by Green's identity (p. 9)} \\ &\leq \varepsilon \int_{\Omega} u^2 dx + C(\varepsilon) \int_{\Omega} (\Delta u)^2 dx \\ &\quad = f^2 \end{aligned}$$

This proves

(10)

$\int_{\Omega} u^2 dx \leq C \int_{\Omega} f^2 dx$ ;  
 plug this into (9) to estimate  $\int_{\Omega} u_{x_i x_i} u_{x_j x_j} dx \leq C \int_{\Omega} f^2 dx$   
 Then  $\int_{\Omega} |\nabla u|^2 dx \leq C \int_{\Omega} f^2 dx$  by (10) & Corollary 7.3.  
 (or by the calculation at the top of this page). //

4.5 We'll use the same method of proof to derive  $W^{1,2}$  estimates for a solution of (4): see Theorem 4.4.

Lemma 4.3 Let  $A = ((a_{ij}))$  &  $B = ((b_{ij}))$  be 2 real symmetric  $n \times n$  matrices. Suppose that  $A$  is positive definite, with smallest eigenvalue  $\geq \theta > 0$ .

Then

$$a_{ij} b_{ik} a_{kj} b_{il} \geq \theta^2 b_{ij} b_{il}$$

Exercise: for  $L = \sum a_{ij} u_{x_i x_j} + \sum b_{ij} u_{x_i} + cu$  the following estimate holds for  $u$ :  $\|u\|_{\Omega} \leq C \|b\|_2 \|u\|_2 + C \|f\|_2$ . Show that for  $n \geq 2$  one can not hope that this holds by looking at the following. (continued.)

Proof Suppose first that  $A = \text{diag}(\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_n)$ . (35)

Then

$$(11) \quad a_{ij} b_{ik} a_{kj} b_{je} = \lambda_i \lambda_k b_{ik} b_{ik} \geq \theta^2 b_{ik} b_{ik}.$$

In general, we note that

$$a_{ij} b_{ik} a_{kj} b_{je} = \text{trace}(ABAB).$$

Choose an orthonormal matrix  $D \Rightarrow DAD^T = A'$   
 $= \text{diag}(\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_n)$ . Since trace is an invariant,  
 we have

$$\begin{aligned} \text{trace}(ABAB) &= \text{trace}(D(ABAB)D^T) \\ &= \text{trace}[(DAD^T)(DBD^T)(DAD^T)(DBD^T)] \\ &= \text{trace}[A'B'A'B'] \quad T \equiv DBD^T \\ &\geq \theta^2 b_{ik} b_{ik} \quad \text{by (11)} \\ &= \theta^2 b_{ik} b_{ik} \end{aligned}$$

Theorem 4.4 Suppose  $u$  is a smooth solution of  
 $(*)$  (p. 26). Assume that  $\Omega$  satisfies the hypotheses  
 $(a)-(c)$  on p. 29 - 30. Suppose that the  $a_{ij}$  satisfy  
 the ellipticity condition (E) and that the  $a_{ij}$  have  
 a bounded gradient on  $\Omega$ . Assume finally that the  $b_i$  and  $c$   
 are bounded & that  $f + (f_i)_{x_i} = f \in L^2(\Omega)$ .

Then  $\exists C_1$  and  $C_2$ , depending only on the  
 coefficients and on  $\Omega$ , s.t.

(continuation of Ex) (Important: In the estimate  $C$  should be such  
 that for  $\Omega = B(0; R)$ , the same  $C$  holds  
 $\forall R \leq R_0$ )

$$L_u = a_{ij} u_{x_i x_j} = 0, \quad a_{ij} = \delta_{ij} + b \frac{x_i x_j}{r^2}, \quad r = |x|, \quad b = -1 + \frac{n-1}{1-\lambda}$$

$$(a) \text{ Show that this has a solution } \nabla^2 u - R^\lambda = u$$

$$(12) \quad \sum_{i,j=1}^n \int_{\Omega} u_{x_i x_j}^2 dx \leq C_1 \int_{\Omega} \bar{f}^2 dx + C_2 \int_{\Omega} u^2 dx \quad (36)$$

If  $\lambda = \min_{\Omega} C(x)$  is sufficiently large,  $\exists C_3 \ni$

$$(13) \quad \|u\|_{W^{2,2}(\Omega)} \leq C_3 \|\bar{f}\|_{L^2(\Omega)} \quad \bar{f} = f + (f_i)_{x_i}$$

Proof Since  $|a_{ij}| \leq C$ , we may write (\*) as  
 $-a_{ij} u_{x_i x_j} + \bar{b}_i u_{x_i} + c u = f$

for  $\bar{b}_i = (b_i - a_{ij} u_{x_j})$ ,  $\bar{b}_i$  bounded. Then

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Omega} \bar{f}^2 dx &= \int_{\Omega} (-a_{ij} u_{x_i x_j} + \bar{b}_i u_{x_i} + c u) (-a_{kl} u_{x_k x_l} + \bar{b}_l u_{x_l} + c u) dx \\ &\geq \int_{\Omega} a_{ij} u_{x_i x_j} a_{kl} u_{x_k x_l} dx - \varepsilon \|u\|_{W^{2,2}}^2 - C(\varepsilon) \|u\|_{W^{2,2}}^2 \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \underbrace{\int_{\Omega} a_{ij} u_{x_i x_k} a_{kl} u_{x_k x_l} dx}_{\Omega - a_{ij} u_{x_i} a_{kl} u_{x_k x_l}} + \underbrace{\int_{\Omega} a_{ij} u_{x_i} a_{kl} u_{x_k x_l} dx}_{\Omega} \\ &\quad - \varepsilon' \|u\|_{W^{2,2}}^2 - C(\varepsilon') \|u\|_{W^{2,2}}^2 \quad \text{Call the} \\ &\quad \text{integrand } I(x) \end{aligned}$$

The last step above follows from two integrations by parts. We also used Cauchy's inequality with  $\varepsilon$  to estimate

- b) Show that  $f_i \lambda < 1$  if elliptic (i.e. satisfies (E))
- c) Show that  $u \in W^{2,2}$  if  $n \geq 3$  and  
 $\|u\|_{W^{2,2}} \sim R^{\lambda-2+\frac{n}{2}}$ ,  $\|u\|_2 \sim R^{\lambda+\frac{n}{2}}$   
 hence derive result:  $a_{ij} \in L^\infty$  not enough.

higher order terms.

Now we apply Lemma 4.3, with  $A = ((a_{ij}(x)))$  and  $B = \text{Hessian matrix of } u = ((u_{x_i x_j}(x)))$ , in the first term on the right. This gives, after rearranging,

$$(14) \quad \begin{aligned} \theta^2 \int_{\Omega} u_{x_i x_j} u_{x_i x_j} dx &\leq \int_{\Omega} f^2 dx + \varepsilon' \|u\|_{W^{2,2}}^2 \\ &+ C(\varepsilon') \|u\|_{W^{1,2}}^2 - \int_{\partial\Omega} I(x) dx. \end{aligned}$$

We must now estimate  $I(x)$

$$(15) \quad \begin{aligned} I(x) &\equiv a_{ij} a_{kl} (u_{x_i} u_{x_k x_l} n_j - u_{x_i} u_{x_l x_k} n_k) \\ &\quad (x \in \partial\Omega) \end{aligned}$$

Estimate of  $I(x)$  Pick any  $x_0 \in \partial\Omega$ : WLOG  $x_0 = 0$ .

Choose an orthogonal matrix  $C = ((c_{ke}))$  to convert from the  $x$ -variables to the  $y$ -variables (defined at  $x_0$  by hypothesis (a) on  $\partial\Omega$ ):

Ex: Exercise above indicates that  $n=2$  may be different.

Actually this is true. Estimate holds under hypothesis of  $L^6(\Omega)$ -boundedness on coefficients. Verify the following.

steps: Consider the  $Lu = \sum_{j=1}^2 a_{ij} u_{x_j} + \sum_{i,j} a_{ij} u_{x_i x_j} + au = fu$ , hypothesis (E),  $a_i \in L_2(\Omega)$ ,  $a \in L_2(\Omega)$ ,  $\|a_i\|_{L_2} \leq B$

a) Rewrite equation as

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial x_2} u_{x_1 x_1} + \frac{\partial}{\partial x_1} u_{x_2 x_2} u_{x_1 x_2} + u_{x_1 x_2}^2 = f - u_{x_1 x_1} - u_{x_2 x_2} - u_{x_1 x_2} u_{x_2 x_1} \quad \left\{ f(x) = fu - a_i u_{x_i} - au \right.$$

$$b) \text{ Define from this } \frac{\partial}{\partial x_2} (u_{x_1 x_1}^2 + u_{x_2 x_2}^2) \leq \frac{1}{2} \frac{\partial}{\partial x_3} \left( f^2 + u_{x_1 x_1}^2 + u_{x_2 x_2}^2 - 2u_{x_1 x_2} u_{x_2 x_1} \right)$$

(32)

$$y_k = c_{ke} x_e \quad (k=1, \dots, n) \quad (58)$$

Since  $C$  is orthonormal,

$$(16) \quad x_e = c_{ke} y_k \quad (e=1, 2, \dots, n)$$

From this we have that at  $x_0$ ,

$$(17) \quad \begin{aligned} n_e(x_0) &= e^{\text{th}} \text{ component of outward unit normal at } x_0 \\ &= c_{ne} \quad (e=1, \dots, n) \end{aligned}$$

(This follows since the  $y_n$ -axis points along the outward normal at  $x_0$ )

We plug (17) into the definition of  $I(x_0)$  to get

$$\begin{aligned} I(x_0) &= a_{ij} a_{kl} (u_{x_i} u_{x_k x_l} c_{nj} - u_{x_i} u_{x_l x_k} c_{nk}) \\ &= a_{ij} a_{kl} (c_{ni} u_{ym} c_{pk} c_{qe} u_{yp} u_{yq} c_{nj} \\ &\quad - c_{ni} u_{ym} c_{pk} c_{qe} u_{yp} u_{yq} c_{nk}) \end{aligned}$$

by the chain rule & (16) (N.B. Implicit summation over  $j$  indices!)

Hence

$$(17) I(x_0) = b_{mn} b_{pq} u_{ym} u_{yp} u_{yq} - b_{mp} b_{nq} u_{ym} u_{yp} u_{yq}$$

where

$$(18) \quad b_{pq} \equiv a_{ke} c_{pk} c_{qe} \quad (p, q = 1, 2, \dots, n)$$

hypothesis (E),  $a_i \in L_2(\Omega)$ ,  $a \in L_2(\Omega)$ ,  $\|a_i\|_{L_2} \leq B$

$f(x) = fu - a_i u_{x_i} - au$   
(continued)

Now we simplify. In view of (7) (in proof of Theorem 4.2), we have

$$I(x_0) = [b_{nn}b_{pq} - b_{np}b_{nq}] u_{nn} u_{pp} u_{qq}.$$

For  $p=n$  & any  $q$  or for  $q=n$  and any  $p$ , the terms in the bracket cancel out. Hence

$$I(x_0) = \sum_{p,q=1}^{n-1} [b_{nn}b_{pq} - b_{np}b_{nq}] u_{nn} u_{pp} u_{qq}.$$

Next we see that the proof of (8) on p ③ is easily modified to show

$$u_{y_k y_k}(x_0) = -u_{nn}(x_0) w_{y_k y_k}(x_0) \quad (k,l=2,3,\dots,n-1).$$

Plug this into the equality above to get

$$\begin{aligned} I(x_0) &= -\sum_{p,q=1}^{n-1} [b_{nn}b_{pq} - b_{np}b_{nq}] (u_{nn})^2 w_{y_p y_q} \\ (19) \quad &= -\sum_{p=1}^{n-1} [b_{nn}b_{pp} - b_{np}^2] (u_{nn})^2 w_{y_p y_p} \end{aligned}$$

by hypothesis (b) on  $\partial\Omega$ .

Now the matrix  $B = ((b_{pq}))$  is given by  $B = CACT$ , according to (48). Thus  $B$  satisfies the ellipticity condition (E) & so, by Lemma 4.1,

$$0 \leq b_{nn}b_{pp} - b_{np}^2 \leq \Theta^2.$$

(continued)

c) Again on  $\Gamma$  - part of  $\partial\Omega$ . Show that

$$J_1 = \int_{\Gamma} (u_{xx} u_{xx} - u_{x,x}^2) dx = -\frac{1}{2} \int_{\Gamma} \frac{d^2 w(y_1)}{dy_1^2} \Big|_{y_1=0} \left( \frac{\partial u}{\partial n} \right)^2 ds.$$

Hence (19) & hypothesis (c) on  $\partial\Omega$  give

$$(20) \quad I(x_0) \geq -K(n-1) \Theta^2 \left( \frac{\partial u}{\partial n} \right)^2 \quad (x_0 \in \partial\Omega)$$

Now use (20) in estimate (14) to obtain

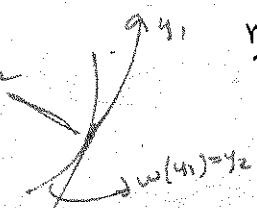
$$\begin{aligned} \Theta^2 \int_{\Omega} u_{xx} u_{xx} dx &\leq \int_{\Omega} f^2 dx + \varepsilon'' \|u\|_{W^{1,2}}^2 \\ &\quad + C(\varepsilon'') \|u\|_{W^{1,2}}^2 + C \left( \frac{\partial u}{\partial n} \right)^2 ds \\ &\leq \int_{\Omega} f^2 dx + \varepsilon \|u\|_{W^{1,2}}^2 + C(\varepsilon) \|u\|_{W^{1,2}}^2 \end{aligned}$$

by Corollary 2.6

The rest is standard: choose  $\varepsilon = \frac{\Theta^2}{2}$  & employ Corollary 2.3 //

Remarks (a) Estimate (12) is true if we write (‡) in nondivergence form & assume only  $a_{ij}$  are continuous: see [L-H, p.190-193]. For merely bounded  $a_{ij}$ , estimate (12) is in general false ([L-H, p.19-20]), but does hold in  $n=2$  dimensions [L-H, p.223-227].

(b) By introducing a "cutoff" function  $\zeta$ , we can obtain interior  $W^{2,2}$  estimates, even when  $u|_{\partial\Omega}$  is badly behaved. (c)  $W^{3,2}$  estimates for  $\Delta u$  with general (possibly nonlinear) boundary conditions may be found on p.63 of Barbu, Nonlinear Semigroups & differential equations in Banach spaces, Noordhoff International Publishing



$J_1 = \int_{\Gamma} (u_{xx} u_{xx} - u_{x,x}^2) dx = -\frac{1}{2} \int_{\Gamma} \frac{d^2 w(y_1)}{dy_1^2} \Big|_{y_1=0} \left( \frac{\partial u}{\partial n} \right)^2 ds$ . Using fact  $\left| \frac{d^2 w}{dy_1^2} \right| \leq K$

Derive result.

## IV Bounds & Hölder Continuity for equations in divergence form

41

5.1 A. As in Chapter IV, we'll write (\*) in the divergence form

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} - (a_{ij} u_{x_i})_{x_j} + b_i u_{x_i} + c_n = f + (f_i)_{x_i} \text{ in } \Omega \\ u = 0 \text{ on } \partial \Omega, \end{array} \right.$$

we will make no assumptions as to the smoothness of the  $a_{ij}$  (only that the ellipticity condition (E) holds). The remarkable conclusion will be that nevertheless the  $C^\delta$  norm of  $u$  can be estimated (for some  $\delta > 0$ ) in terms of known quantities. Examples presented later will show how important this fact is for applications to nonlinear problems.

For simplicity of the exposition we'll study a simpler form of the above problem, namely

$$(k) \left\{ \begin{array}{l} - (a_{ij} u_{x_i})_{x_j} = (f_i)_{x_i} \text{ in } \Omega \\ u = 0 \text{ on } \partial \Omega. \end{array} \right.$$

Remarks about writing the equation in the simpler form (k)

There is really not much loss of generality in studying equation (k):

(a) If  $f$  is a given function & we define

$$V(x) = \frac{-1}{n(n-2)\omega_n} \int_{\Omega} f(y) \frac{1}{|x-y|^{n-2}} dy \quad (42)$$

( $\omega_n$  = measure of unit ball in  $\mathbb{R}^n$ ), then  $V$  (as well see in Chapter III) solves

$$\Delta V = f \text{ in } \Omega, \text{ with } \| \nabla V \|_{L^p(\Omega)} \leq C \| f \|_{L^p(\Omega)}$$

Thus

$$f = (f_i)_{x_i} \text{ for } f_i \equiv V_{x_i} \notin$$

so the right hand side of (\*) includes as a special case a simple function  $f$ .

(b) The simplified form (k) also readily includes the case of first order terms by means of this trick:

Let  $\tilde{\Omega} = \{(x_1, \dots, x_n, y) | x = (x_1, \dots, x_n) \in \Omega, 0 < y < d\}$  for  $d > 0$  to be selected. Then a problem of the form

$$- (a_{ij} u_{x_i})_{x_j} + b_i u_{x_i} = 0 \quad \text{in } \tilde{\Omega}$$

can be written as

$$\begin{aligned} & - \sum_{i,j=1}^n (a_{ij} u_{x_i})_{x_j} + \sum_{i=1}^n (b_i y u_{x_i})_y \\ & + \sum_{i=1}^n (b_i y u_y)_{x_i} - u_{yy} = 0 \quad \text{in } \tilde{\Omega} \end{aligned}$$

since  $u_y = u_{yy} = 0$ ;

that is,

$$-(\tilde{a}_{ij} u_{x_i})_{x_j} = 0 \text{ in } \tilde{\Omega} \quad (y = x_{n+1}), \quad (43)$$

for

$$A = ((\tilde{a}_{ij})) = \begin{pmatrix} a_{11} & \dots & a_{1n} - b_{1y} \\ \vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\ a_{n1} & \dots & a_{nn} - b_{ny} \\ b_{1y} & \dots & b_{ny} \end{pmatrix}$$

Claim If  $\frac{d}{\epsilon}$  is small enough, the  $\tilde{a}_{ij}$  satisfy condition (E) in  $\tilde{\Omega}$ .

$$\begin{aligned} \text{If } \xi = (\xi_1, \dots, \xi_{n+1}) \in \mathbb{R}^{n+1} \\ \sum_{i,j=1}^{n+1} \tilde{a}_{ij} \xi_i \xi_j = \sum_{i,j=1}^n \tilde{a}_{ij} \xi_i \xi_j - 2 \sum_{i=1}^n b_i \xi_i \xi_{n+1} + \xi_{n+1}^2 \\ \geq \theta \sum_{i=1}^n \xi_i^2 - C d |\xi|^2 + \xi_{n+1}^2 \\ \geq \min(\theta, 1) |\xi|^2 - C d |\xi|^2 \\ \geq \frac{1}{2} \min(\theta, 1) |\xi|^2 = \theta' |\xi|^2 \text{ for } d \text{ small enough} \end{aligned}$$

Note, however, that we don't have  $u = 0$  on  $\partial \tilde{\Omega}$ .

In this chapter we will not assume  $a_{ij} = a_{ji}$ ;  
this is important for certain applications (see p. 81)

(43)

### 5.2 B. Global $L^\infty$ estimates

Definition  $W_0^{1,2}(\Omega) = \text{closure in } W^{1,2}(\Omega) \text{ of } C_0^\infty(\Omega)$

Lemma 5.1 (Truncation lemma): Let  $G: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be uniformly Lipschitz (i.e.  $\exists K \geq 0 \exists$

$$|G(s) - G(t)| \leq K |s-t| \quad \forall s, t \in \mathbb{R})$$

$\text{Sup } G(0) = 0$ . Assume  $u \in W_0^{1,2}(\Omega)$ .

Then

$$(1) \quad G(u) \in W_0^{1,2}(\Omega)$$

and

(2) if  $G'$  has only finitely many pts. of discontinuity, then

$$[G(u)]_{x_i} = G'(u) u_{x_i} \text{ a.e. } (i=1, n)$$

We now follow Stampacchia (reference [S]) on p. (1) to prove that if  $u$  solves (\*), with the  $f_i$  in a high enough  $L^p$  space, then  $u \in L^\infty$ . The idea will be to prove that

$$\phi(k) = \text{mes } \{x \in \Omega \mid u(x) > k\}$$

is identically equal to zero for  $k$  large enough.

(44)

Lemma 5.2 (Technical lemma). Let  $\phi: [0, \infty) \rightarrow [0, \infty)$  be non-increasing. Suppose  $\exists$  constants  $C \geq 0, \alpha > 0$  and  $(\beta > 1)$  such that

$$(1) \quad \phi(h) \leq \frac{C}{(h-k)^\alpha} [\phi(k)]^\beta \quad \forall h > k \geq 0.$$

Then

$$\phi(d) = 0$$

$$\text{for } d = (C\phi(0)^{\beta-1} 2^{\alpha/\beta})^{\frac{1}{\beta-\alpha}}.$$

Proof Define  $d$  as above & set

$$k_s = d(1 - \frac{1}{2^s}) \quad s = 0, 1, 2, \dots$$

$$\text{By (1)} \quad \phi(k_{s+1}) \leq \frac{C}{(k_{s+1}-k_s)^\alpha} \phi(k_s)^\beta. \quad \checkmark$$

$$(2) \quad = \frac{C 2^{\alpha(s+1)}}{d^\alpha} \phi(k_s)^\beta. \quad \checkmark$$

$$\text{Claim} \quad (3) \quad \phi(k_s) \leq \frac{\phi(0)}{2^{-s\mu}} \quad \text{for } \mu = \frac{\alpha}{\beta-\alpha},$$

(2) is clearly true for  $s=0$ . Assume it's true for some  $s$  & we'll prove it for  $s+1$

(45)

By (2)

$$\phi(k_{s+1}) \leq \frac{C 2^{\alpha(s+1)}}{d^\alpha} \phi(k_s)^\beta$$

$$\leq \frac{C 2^{\alpha(s+1)}}{d^\alpha} \left( \frac{\phi(0)}{2^{-s(\frac{\alpha}{\beta-\alpha})}} \right)^\beta$$

by induction hypothesis

$$= C \frac{2^{\alpha(s+1)}}{C \phi(0)^{\beta-1} 2^{\alpha/\beta-1}} \frac{\phi(0)^\beta}{2^{-s(\frac{\alpha}{\beta-\alpha})}}$$

$$= \phi(0) \left( 2^{\alpha(s+1)+(\frac{\alpha}{\beta-\alpha}) \frac{\alpha/\beta}{1-\frac{\alpha}{\beta}}} \right) = \phi(0) 2^{\frac{\alpha(s+1)}{1-\frac{\alpha}{\beta}}} \quad \checkmark$$

$$= \frac{\phi(0)}{2^{-(s+1)\mu}} \quad (\mu = \frac{\alpha}{\beta-\alpha}) \quad \checkmark$$

This proves (3) for all  $s = 1, 2, \dots$ . Since  $\phi$  is  $\downarrow$  &  $k_s \leq d \quad \forall s$ , we have

$$0 \leq \phi(d) \leq \lim_{s \rightarrow \infty} \phi(k_s) \leq \lim_{s \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\phi(0)}{2^{-s\mu}} = 0$$

(since  $\beta > 1$ )

//

Definitions For  $k \geq 0$ ,

$$A(k) = \{x \in \mathbb{R} \mid u(x) > k\}$$

$$\phi(k) = \text{mes } A(k)$$

$$(u-k)^+ = \begin{cases} u-k & \text{if } u \geq k \\ 0 & \text{if } u < k \end{cases}$$

(46)

5.3 Theorem (5.3) (Globally  $L^\infty$  estimate). (xx)

Let  $u$  be a smooth solution of

$$(4) \quad \begin{cases} -\sum_{ij} a_{ij} u_{x_i} u_{x_j} = (f_i)_{x_i} & \text{in } \Omega \\ u = 0 \text{ on } \partial\Omega \end{cases}$$

Assume the  $a_{ij}$  satisfy the ellipticity condition (E) & that  $f_i \in L^p(\Omega)$  ( $i=1, \dots, n$ ) for some  $p > n$ .

Then  $\exists C$ , depending only on  $p, n$ , and  $\Theta$ ,  $\Rightarrow$

$$(4) \quad \|u\|_{L^\infty(\Omega)} \leq C \sum_{i=1}^n \|f_i\|_{L^p(\Omega)}^{p/n} \text{ mes}(\Omega)^{1-p/p}$$

Remark The dependence of the bound on  $\text{mes}(\Omega)$  will be important in later developments (See p. (68))

Proof Multiply (4) by  $(u-k)^+$  (for some  $k \geq 0$ ) & integrate by parts

$$\int_{\Omega} a_{ij} u_{x_i} (u-k)^+_{x_j} dx = - \int_{\Omega} f_i (u-k)^+_{x_i} dx$$

Hence, by Lemma 5.1,

$$\int_{\Omega} a_{ij} u_{x_i} u_{x_j} dx = - \int_{\Omega} f_i u_{x_i} dx$$

(\*\*) Consider

$$\begin{aligned} & -\sum_{ij} \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i} \left( \frac{\partial u}{\partial x_j} \right) = \sum_{ij} \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i} (f_i u_{x_j}) \\ & u = 0 \text{ let } m < n+1 \\ & (\text{because of } W^{1,m} \subset L^p) \quad \text{Then if } f_i \in L^p \quad (p > n) \\ & \Rightarrow \left( \sum_{ij} \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i} (f_i u_{x_j}) \right)_{x_j=0} \leq \left( \sum_{i=1}^n \|f_i\|_p^{p/n} \right) (m(n)) \end{aligned}$$

\* The difficulty seems to be in fact we assume nothing for  $a_{ij}$ .

For example consider the  $-\Delta u = \sum \frac{\partial f_i}{\partial x_i}$   $f_i \in L^p$  instead.

Now,  $W^{-1,p} = \{T / T = \sum \int_{\Omega} f_\alpha \frac{\partial u}{\partial x_\alpha}, f_\alpha \in L^p, \frac{1}{p} + \frac{1}{p} = 1\}$ .

$-\Delta : W^{-1,p} \xrightarrow{\text{isomorphism}} W^{-1,p}$ . Hence solution exists in  $W^{-1,p}$ .

Since  $p > n$  by Sobolev imbedding  $W^{-1,p} \hookrightarrow L^\infty(\Omega)$ .

47

Use the ellipticity condition (E) to get

$$\Theta \int_{A(k)} |\nabla u|^2 dx \leq \int_{A(k)} |f_i| |u_{x_i}| dx$$

$$\leq C \sum_{i=1}^n \left( \int_{A(k)} |f_i|^2 dx \right)^{1/2} \left( \int_{A(k)} |\nabla u|^2 dx \right)^{1/2}$$

Cancel to get

$$\Theta \int_{A(k)} |\nabla u|^2 dx \leq C \sum_{i=1}^n \int_{A(k)} |f_i|^2 dx$$

$$(5) \quad \leq C \sum_{i=1}^n \left( \int_{A(k)} |f_i|^p dx \right)^{p/n} (\text{mes } A(k))^{1-p/p} = \phi(k)^{1-p/p}$$

By Sobolev's Inequality,

$$\left( \int_{A(k)} (u-k)^{2^*} dx \right)^{b/2^*} = \left( \int_{\Omega} (u-k)^{+2^*} dx \right)^{b/2^*}$$

$$\leq C \int_{\Omega} |\nabla (u-k)^+|^2 dx$$

$$= C \int_{A(k)} |\nabla u|^2 dx \quad (2^* = \frac{2n}{n-2})$$

$$\leq C \sum_{i=1}^n \|f_i\|_{L^p(\Omega)}^2 \phi(k)^{1-p/p} \quad \text{by (5).}$$

$$D: N^{-1,p} \rightarrow W^{-1,p}$$

$$= W^{-1,p}$$

In relevant but irrelevant

In the  $L^p \rightarrow L^q$  estimate we go through f parabolic questions satisfying (E) but don't need smoothness.

Now let  $h > k$ ; then ✓

$$\begin{aligned} (h-k)^2 (\text{mes } A(h))^{2^*/2} &\leq \left( \int_{A(h)} (h-k)^{2^*} dx \right)^{2/2^*} \quad (49) \\ &\leq \left( \int_{A(k)} (h-k)^{2^*} dx \right)^{2/2^*} \quad \checkmark \\ &\leq C \sum_{i=1}^n \|f_i\|_{L^p(\Omega)}^2 \phi(k)^{1-2/p} \quad \text{by (6)} \end{aligned}$$

Thus

$$(7) \quad \phi(h) \leq C \sum_{i=1}^n \|f_i\|_{L^p(\Omega)}^2 \frac{\phi(h)}{(h-k)^\alpha}$$

$$\text{for } \alpha = 2^* - \beta \quad \beta = (1-2/p)\frac{2^*}{2} = \frac{1-2/p}{t-2/n}.$$

Since  $p > n$ ,  $\beta > 1$  so Lemma 5.2 applies:  
 $\phi(d) = 0$  for  $d \leq C \sum_{i=1}^n \|f_i\|_{L^p(\Omega)} \phi(0)$ .

$$\text{But } \frac{\beta-1}{\alpha} = \frac{1}{n} - \frac{1}{p} \text{ so } \phi(0) \leq \text{mes } (\Omega)^{\frac{1}{n-2/p}}.$$

This proves the Shoked estimate as an upper bound on  $u$  in  $\Omega$ ; the same method applies to  $-u$  to give a lower bound. //

Remark A different proof, based on the isoperimetric inequality, is given in H.F. Weinberger, Symmetrization in uniformly elliptic problems, in Studies in Math Analysis & Related Topics, Stanford, U. Press

The  $p=n$  case can be shown with different argument (not recommended by Stampacchia's) and obtain the bound from of only norm. See notes.

### 5.4 C. Local $L^\infty$ estimates for subsolutions (50)

The key idea for proving that  $u$  solution of (\*) is Hölder continuous depends upon various local  $L^\infty$  estimates for certain subsolutions of (\*). Here we follow:

J. Moser, A new proof of de Giorgi's theorem concerning the regularity problem for elliptic differential equations, Comm. Pure Appl. Math. 13 (1960), p. 457-468. (Hyp:  $u \in W_{loc}^{1,2}(\Omega)$ )

We first consider the case that  $f_i = 0$  (so  $u$  solves (\*)  $- (a_{ij} u_{x_j})_{x_i} = 0 \text{ in } \Omega$ );

but we make no assumptions about  $u|_{\partial\Omega}$ .

Definition:  $v$  is called a subsolution of (\*) if  
 $-(a_{ij} v_{x_j})_{x_i} \leq 0 \text{ in } \Omega$ .

Lemma 5.4 If  $u$  solves (\*) &  $\phi$  is convex, then  $v = \phi(u)$

is a subsolution of (\*).

Proof  $-(a_{ij} v_{x_j})_{x_i} = -(\phi(u) a_{ij} u_{x_i})_{x_i}$  is in weakly in various places,  
 $= -\phi(u) \underbrace{(a_{ij} u_{x_i})_{x_i}}_{=0} - \phi'(u) a_{ij} u_{x_i} u_{x_j} \leq 0 \text{ by (E)}$ ,

Assume a priori that  $v, \nabla v$  are  $L^2(\Omega)$

(i.e.  $v \in W^{1,2}(\Omega)$ )

$v$  subsolution  $\Rightarrow \forall \phi \in C_c^\infty(\Omega), \phi \geq 0$ ; we have  
 $(a_{ij} v_{x_i} \phi_{x_j}) dx \leq 0$ ,  $(a_{ij})$  elliptic (E). By density, this is o.k. if  $\phi \in W_0^{1,2}$

Definition  $B(x_0, R) = \text{ball of radius } R,$   
centered at  $x_0$

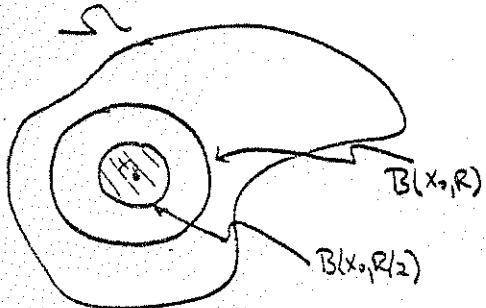
(51)

Theorem 5.5 Let  $v$  be a nonnegative subsolution of (4), the coefficients  $a_{ij}$  of which satisfy the ellipticity condition (E).

Choose any  $x_0 \in \Omega$  &  $R > 0 \ni B(x_0, R) \subset \Omega$ .

Then  $\exists C$ , depending only on  $n, \theta$ , and  $\Theta$ ,  $\exists$

$$\max_{B(x_0, R/2)} v \leq C \left[ \frac{1}{R^n} \int_{B(x_0, R)} v^2 dx \right]^{\frac{1}{2}}$$



The  $L^\infty$  norm of  $v$  in the smaller ball is estimated by the  $L^2$  norm on the larger ball.

Proof (Moser iteration method)

Idea We will consider an infinite sequence of balls  $B(x_0, R_k)$  between  $B(x_0, R)$  &  $B(x_0, R/2)$ . We estimate the  $L^p$  norm in each ball by a slightly "weaker"  $L^q$  norm in the next larger ball & then pass to limits.

Let  $p \geq 2$  &  $\xi \in C_0^\infty(\Omega)$ ,  $0 \leq \xi \leq 1$ . We have (52)

$$-(a_{ij}v_{x_i})_{x_j} \leq 0 \text{ in } \Omega;$$

Multiply by  $\xi^2 v^{p-2}$  & integrate by parts:

$$\int_{\Omega} a_{ij}v_{x_i} (\xi^2 v^{p-1})_{x_j} dx \leq 0. \quad (\text{Here let } \begin{cases} p-1 \\ \xi^2 v^{p-1} \end{cases} \text{ note } g(s) = \begin{cases} s \\ s^{1/(p-1)} \end{cases} \Rightarrow g(v) \in W_0^{1,p})$$

Therefore

$$(p-1) \int_{\Omega} a_{ij}v_{x_i} v_{x_j} v^{p-2} \xi^2 dx \leq -2 \int_{\Omega} a_{ij}v_{x_i} v^{p-1} \xi \xi_{x_j} dx *$$

By (E) & Cauchy's inequality with  $\xi$ ,

$$(p-1) \int_{\Omega} |\nabla v|^2 v^{p-2} \xi^2 dx \leq \int_{\Omega} |\nabla v|^2 v^{p-2} \xi^2 dx + C \int_{\Omega} |\nabla \xi|^2 v^p dx$$

Set  $\xi = \frac{(p-1)\theta}{2}$  to get

$$(7) \frac{(p-1)^2}{2} \int_{\Omega} |\nabla v|^2 v^{p-2} \xi^2 dx \leq C \int_{\Omega} |\nabla \xi|^2 v^p dx.$$

$$\text{But } |\nabla v|^2 v^{p-2} = \frac{4}{p^2} |\nabla(v^{p/2})|^2 \not\rightarrow \frac{(p-1)^2 \theta^2}{4}.$$

$$\text{So } \frac{(p-1)^2}{4} |\nabla v|^2 v^{p-2} \geq |\nabla(v^{p/2})|^2. \quad \leq C \int$$

Plug this into (7) to obtain

$$* a_{ij}v_{x_i} v^{p-1} z_{x_j} = a_{ij}v_{x_i} v^{\frac{p-2}{2}} v^{\frac{p}{2}} z_{x_j} \text{ essent. indep. of } p.$$

$$\leq \varepsilon |\nabla v|^2 v^{p-2} + \frac{1}{\varepsilon} v^p |\nabla z|^2$$

$$\int_{\Omega} |\nabla(\zeta v^{p/2})|^2 dx \leq C \int_{\Omega} |\nabla \zeta|^2 v^p dx \quad (53)$$

for some

$$\begin{aligned} \nabla(zv^{p/2}) &= (\nabla z)v^{p/2} + z\nabla(v^{p/2}) \Rightarrow |\nabla(zv^{p/2})|^2 = |\nabla z|^2 v^{p/2} + 2z^2 |\nabla(v^{p/2})|^2 \end{aligned}$$

$$\int_{\Omega} |\nabla(\zeta v^{p/2})|^2 dx \leq C \int_{\Omega} |\nabla \zeta|^2 v^p dx + 2z^2 \int_{\Omega} |\nabla(v^{p/2})|^2 dx \quad (10)$$

Now use Sobolev's inequality:

$$\begin{aligned} \left( \int_{\Omega} (\zeta v^{p/2})^{2^*} dx \right)^{2/2^*} &\leq C \int_{\Omega} |\nabla(\zeta v^{p/2})|^2 dx \\ (8) \quad &\leq C \int_{\Omega} |\nabla \zeta|^2 v^p dx. \quad \checkmark \end{aligned}$$

This inequality holds  $\forall p \geq 2$ ,  $\forall \zeta \in C_0^\infty$  & the constant  $C$  does not depend on  $\zeta$  or  $p$ .

Now we iterate inequality (8) for various choices of  $p \notin \mathbb{N}$ .

Define

$$R_k = \frac{R}{2} \left(1 + \frac{1}{2^k}\right) \quad (k=0,1,2,\dots)$$

& choose  $\zeta = \zeta_k$

$$\zeta = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{on } B(x_0, R_{k+1}) \\ 0 & \text{on } \Omega \setminus B(x_0, R_k), \end{cases} \quad 0 \leq \zeta \leq 1,$$

and

$$(9) \quad |\nabla \zeta| \leq \frac{2}{R_k - R_{k+1}} = \frac{2^{k+2}}{R}.$$

By (8) & (9), we get  $(2^* = \frac{2n}{n-2})$

$$\left( \int_{B(x_0, R_{k+1})} v^{\frac{p_k}{n-2}} dx \right)^{\frac{n-2}{p_k}} \leq \frac{C 4^k}{R^2} \int_{B(x_0, R_k)} v^p dx. \quad (54)$$

Now define

$$P_k = 2 \left( \frac{n}{n-2} \right)^k \quad k=0,1,2,\dots$$

Take  $p^{\text{th}}$  roots on both sides of (10) & set  $p = P_k$ :

$$(11) \quad \left( \int_{B(x_0, R_{k+1})} v^{P_{k+1}} dx \right)^{1/P_{k+1}} \leq \frac{C^{1/P_k} 4^{k/P_k}}{R^{2/P_k}} \left( \int_{B(x_0, R_k)} v^{P_k} dx \right)^{1/P_k} \quad \checkmark$$

Set

$$a_k = \|v\|_{L^{P_k}(B(x_0, R_k))}$$

and

$$\gamma_k = \frac{C^{1/P_k} 4^{k/P_k}}{R^{2/P_k}},$$

then (11) says

$$a_{k+1} \leq \gamma_k a_k \quad k=0,1,2,\dots$$

Iterate this estimate for  $k=0,1,\dots,n$ :

$$a_{n+1} \leq \gamma_0 \gamma_1 \dots \gamma_n a_0,$$

$$(55) \quad a_{n+1} \leq \left[ C \frac{\sum_{k=1}^n k^{1/p_k} + \sum_{k=0}^n k^{1/p_k}}{R \sum_{k=0}^n k^{1/p_k}} \right] a_0.$$

Now let  $n \rightarrow \infty$  in (12). Since  $\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} k^{1/p_k} < \infty$  &  $\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} k^{1/p_k} < \infty$  (ratio test), the constants on the right have a finite limit. In fact

$$\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} k^{1/p_k} = \frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \frac{1}{(\frac{n}{n+2})^k} = \frac{1}{2} \cdot \frac{n}{2} = \frac{n}{4}.$$

Now  $a_0 = \left( \int_{B(x_0, R)} v^2 dx \right)^{1/2}$

and

$$\lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} a_n = \|v\|_{L^\infty(B(x_0, R/2))}.$$

Therefore passing to limits in (12) gives

$$\|v\|_{L^\infty(B(x_0, R/2))} \leq \frac{C}{R^{n/2}} \left( \int_{B(x_0, R)} v^2 dx \right)^{1/2}.$$

Corollary 5.6. Suppose  $u$  solves (\*). Then

$$\max_{B(x_0, R/2)} |u| \leq C \left[ \frac{1}{R^n} \int_{B(x_0, R)} u^2 dx \right]^{1/2}$$

Proof Apply Theorem 5.5 to  $v = \phi(u)$  for  $\phi(x) = |x|$ ;  $\phi$  is convex & so  $v$  is a subsolution (Lemma 5.4).

Exercise: Consider the  $-\sum_{i=1}^n \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i} \left( \left( \frac{\partial u}{\partial x_i} \right)^{m-1} \frac{\partial u}{\partial x_i} \right) = 0$ .

(a) Prove a Lemma 5.4 for this

(b) Prove that if  $v$  is subsol.  $\geq 0$  then  $\max v \leq C \left( \frac{1}{R} \right)^{m+1} \left( \int_{B(x_0, R)} v^{m+1} dx \right)^{1/(m+1)}$

(55)

## 5.5 D. Technical lemmas

(56)

Definition Let  $x_0 \in \Omega$ . Choose  $R_0 > 0$  s.t.  $B(x_0, R_0) \subset \Omega$ . Set

$$w(R) = \max_{B(x_0, R)} u - \min_{B(x_0, R)} u$$

$0 < R \leq R_0$

$w$  is the oscillation of  $u$  (with respect to  $x_0$ )

Definition  $\Omega' \subset \Omega$  is said to be compactly contained in  $\Omega$  if  $\overline{\Omega'} \subset \Omega$ . We write  $\Omega' \subset \subset \Omega$ .

$$(\bar{a}_{ij}(R u^2) u_{xi})_{x_j}$$

$$\bar{a}_{ij} = \delta_{ij} \left( \frac{\partial u}{\partial x_i} \right)^2 / \text{constant } C, \exists$$

$$w(R) \leq CR^\gamma$$

$\forall 0 < R$ , sufficiently small

where the oscillation is computed w.r.t.  $\Omega \setminus \{x_0\}$ .

Lemma 5.7 Suppose  $\exists$  constants  $C_1 \geq 0, 0 < \alpha \leq 1$ , and  $0 < \eta < 1$  such that

$$(13) \quad w(R/4) \leq \eta w(R) + C_1 R^\alpha \quad \forall 0 < R \leq R_0 < 1.$$

by iteration  
are substitution  
smoothing involved  
see comment



$$\left( \int_{B(x_0, R)} v^{m+1} dx \right)^{1/(m+1)}$$

Hints: (i) Multiply by  $2^{m+1} v^{p-m}$   
(ii) Use identity

$$\left| \frac{\partial u}{\partial x_i} \right|^{m+1} v^{p-m+1} = \left( \frac{m+1}{p} \right)^{m+1} \cdot \left| \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i} \left( v^{\frac{p}{m+1}} \right) \right|^{m+1}$$

$C_1, \alpha, \gamma, \sup \omega(R)$ , such that

$$\omega(R) \leq C_2 \left( \frac{R}{R_0} \right)^\gamma$$

$\forall 0 < R \leq R_0$ .

(5.7)

If, in particular, the inequalities (13) hold for  $\omega = \text{osc } u$ ,  
 $u$  is locally Hölder continuous with exponent  $\gamma$ .

Proof Pick any  $\eta < \alpha < 1$  & then choose  $0 < \beta < 1$  s.t.  
 $4\beta\eta = \alpha < 1$ . Set  $\gamma = \min(\alpha, \beta)$ .

Define  $M = \sup_{\frac{R_0}{4} \leq R \leq R_0} \frac{\omega(R)}{R^\alpha}$ ; then  $R^{n+1}$

$$(14) \quad \omega(R) \leq MR^\alpha \text{ for } \frac{R_0}{4} \leq R \leq R_0. \quad \checkmark$$

Now let  $\frac{R_0}{4^2} \leq R \leq \frac{R_0}{4}$ ; (13) & (14) imply

$$\begin{aligned} \omega(R) &\leq \eta \omega(4R) + C_1 (4R)^\alpha \\ &\leq \eta M (4R)^\alpha + C_1 4^\alpha R^\alpha \\ &\leq [M 4^\alpha \eta + C] R^\alpha. \end{aligned}$$

This term is taken care of by  $\eta$  term.  
(i.e.  $(\eta/C_1)^2$ )

In general, if  $\frac{R_0}{4^{i+1}} \leq R \leq \frac{R_0}{4^i}$ , we have (inductively)

$$\begin{aligned} \omega(R) &\leq [M (4^\alpha \eta)^i + C \sum_{j=0}^{i-1} (4^\alpha \eta)^j] R^\alpha \\ &\leq [M (4^\alpha \eta)^i + C \sum_{j=0}^{\infty} (4^\alpha \eta)^j] R^\alpha \quad \checkmark \\ (\ast) \quad \text{In general: } \int_{B(x_0; R)} u^{m+1} dx &\leq C \left( \frac{R^n}{\text{mes}(N)} \right)^{m+1} \int_{B(x_0; R)} |\nabla u|^{m+1} dx \end{aligned}$$

$$\leq [M + \frac{C}{1-\alpha}] R^\alpha$$

$$\leq C_2 \left( \frac{R}{R_0} \right)^\gamma \quad \checkmark$$

(5.6) Lemma 5.8 Suppose  $N \subset B(x_0, R)$  is a subset of positive measure on which  $u \geq 0$ . Then  $\exists C \exists$

$$(\ast) \quad \int_{B(x_0, R)} u^2 dx \leq C \left( \frac{R^n}{\text{mes}(N)} \right)^2 R^2 \int_{B(x_0, R)} |\nabla u|^2 dx$$

$C$  depends only on  $n$  & not on  $u$  or  $R$ .

Proof WLOG  $x_0 = 0$ . Pick any  $x \in B(R) = B(0, R) \ni y \in N$ . We convert to polar coordinates centered at  $x$ . Then  $y = x + r\zeta$  for some  $|\zeta| = 1$  &  $r = |x-y|$ .

Therefore

$$\begin{aligned} u(x) - u(y) &= - \int_0^r \frac{d}{dt} u(x+t\zeta) dt \\ &= - \int_0^r u_{x_i}(x+t\zeta) \zeta_i dt; \end{aligned}$$

and so

$$|u(x)| \leq \int_0^r |\nabla u(x+t\zeta)| dt.$$

We integrate this inequality w.r.t  $y$  over  $N$ :

$$|u(x)| \operatorname{mes}(N) \leq \int_N \left( \int_0^r |\nabla u| dt \right) dy \quad (59)$$

$$\leq \int_{B(R)} \left( \int_0^r |\nabla u| dt \right) dy.$$

Now write  $dy = r^{n-1} dr d\sigma$  ( $d\sigma$  = surface element on unit sphere)

Then

$$|u(x)| \operatorname{mes}(N) \leq \int_0^R \int_{\{|z|=t\}} \left( \int_0^r |\nabla u(x+z)| dt \right) d\sigma r^{n-1} dr.$$

↙ like polar coordinates  
↙ example

Write  $z = x + t\vec{z}$ ,  $t = |x - z|$ ; this gives  $dz = t^{n-1} dt d\vec{z}$ .

$$|u(x)| \operatorname{mes}(N) \leq \int_0^R \left( \int_0^r \int_{\{|z|=t\}} \frac{|\nabla u(z)|}{|x-z|^{n-1}} t^{n-1} d\sigma dt \right) r^{n-1} dr$$

$$= \frac{R^n}{n} \left( \int_{|z| \leq R} \frac{|\nabla u(z)|}{|x-z|^{n-1}} dz \right). \quad \checkmark$$

Divide by  $\operatorname{mes}(N)$  & then integrate w.r.t.  $x$  over  $B_R$ :

$$(15) \quad \begin{aligned} \int_{B(R)} |u(x)| dx &\leq \frac{CR^n}{\operatorname{mes}(N)} \int_{|x| \leq R} \left( \int_{|z| \leq R} \frac{|\nabla u(z)|}{|x-z|^{n-1}} dz \right) dx \\ &\leq \frac{CR^n}{\operatorname{mes}(N)} \sup_{|z| \leq R} \left( \int_{B(R)} \frac{dx}{|x-z|^{n-1}} \right) \int_{B(R)} |\nabla u(z)| dz \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{Diagram: A circle } B_R \text{ with radius } CR^n / \operatorname{mes}(N).$$

$$\text{But } \int_{|x| \leq R} \frac{dx}{|x-z|^{n-1}} \leq \int_{|x| \leq 2R} \frac{dx}{|x|^{n-1}} \leq CR \quad (60)$$

& so (15) gives

$$\text{slight mistake.} \quad \int_{B(R)} |u(x)| dx \leq \frac{CR^{n+1}}{\operatorname{mes}(N)} \int_{B(R)} |\nabla u(x)| dx.$$

↙ let  $g(z) = \int_{B(R)} |\nabla u(x)| dx$  if  $z \in B(0, R)$ .

Now replace  $u$  by  $u^2$  in this inequality:

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{B(R)} u^2 dx &\leq \frac{CR^{n+1}}{\operatorname{mes}(N)} \int_{B(R)} |u| |\nabla u| dx \\ &\leq \frac{1}{2} \int_{B(R)} u^2 dx + \frac{CR^{2n+2}}{\operatorname{mes}(N)^2} \int_{B(R)} |\nabla u|^2 dx \end{aligned}$$

### 5.7 E. Interior Hölder Continuity

We now consider a solution  $u$  of

$$(*) \quad - (a_{ij} u_{xj})_{x_i} = 0 \quad \text{in } \Omega$$

& derive the key inequality —

Proposition 5.9 Assume that  $0 \leq u \leq 1$  is a solution of  $(*)$  in  $B(x_0, 2R) \subset \Omega$ .  
For  $\frac{n}{2} < \alpha < 1$

Suppose that

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{B(R)} \left( \int_{|z| \leq R} \frac{dx}{|x-z|^{n-1}} \right) |\nabla u(z)| dz &\leq \\ \sup_{|z| \leq R} \left( \int_{|x| \leq R} \frac{dx}{|x-z|^{n-1}} \right) \cdot \int_{B(R)} |\nabla u(z)| dz &\leq \end{aligned}$$

$$\text{mes} \{x \in B(x_0, R) \mid u(x) \geq \frac{1}{2}\} \geq \frac{1}{2} \text{mes} B(x_0, R)$$

(67)  
(20)

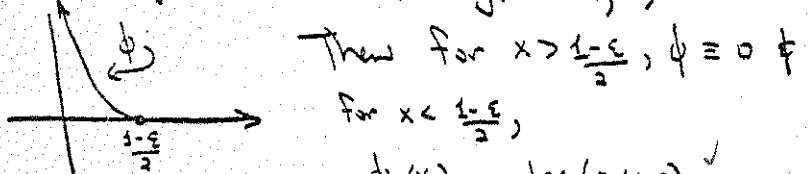
Then  $\exists C > 0$ , depending only on  $n, \Theta$  &  $\Theta$ , s.t.

$$\min_{B(x_0, R/2)} u \geq C > 0$$

Remark: So if  $u$  is  $\geq \frac{1}{2}$  on more than half of  $B(x_0, R)$ , it's bounded away from 0 on the smaller ball  $B(x_0, R/2)$ .

Proof: Let  $\varepsilon > 0$ . Define

$$\phi(x) = \max(-\log(2x + \varepsilon), 0)$$



Then for  $x > \frac{1-\varepsilon}{2}$ ,  $\phi \equiv 0$  &

for  $x < \frac{1-\varepsilon}{2}$ ,

$$\phi(x) = -\log(2x + \varepsilon)$$

$$\phi'(x) = -\frac{2}{2x + \varepsilon}$$

$$\phi''(x) = \frac{4}{(2x + \varepsilon)^2} = (\phi'(x))^2$$

Hence

$\phi$  is convex,  $\phi \geq 0$ , and

$$(16) \quad \phi'' = (\phi')^2.$$

Choose  $\zeta^2$  to be a cutoff function with support in  $B(2R)$  (WLOG  $x_0 = 0$ ).

$$(*) \text{ This can be proved for solutions of } \sum_{i=1}^n \left( \frac{\partial u}{\partial x_i} \right)^{m-1} \frac{\partial u}{\partial x_i} = 0$$

Multiply (2) by  $\phi'(u) \zeta^2$  & integrate by parts

$$(17) \quad 0 = \int_{\Omega} a_{ij} u_{x_i} (\phi'(u) \zeta^2)_{x_j} = \int_{\Omega} a_{ij} u_{x_i} u_{x_j} \phi''(u) \zeta^2 + 2 a_{ij} u_{x_i} \phi'(u) \zeta_{x_j} \zeta \, dx$$

Define

$$v = \phi(u);$$

then

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\Omega} a_{ij} v_{x_i} v_{x_j} \zeta^2 \, dx &= \int_{\Omega} a_{ij} u_{x_i} u_{x_j} (\phi')^2 \zeta^2 \\ &= \int_{\Omega} a_{ij} u_{x_i} u_{x_j} \phi'' \zeta^2 \quad \text{by (16)} \\ &= -2 \int_{\Omega} a_{ij} v_{x_i} \zeta_{x_j} \zeta \quad \text{by (17).} \end{aligned}$$

From (E) & Cauchy's inequality we get

$$0 \int_{\Omega} |\nabla v|^2 \zeta^2 \, dx \leq \frac{\Theta}{2} \int_{\Omega} |\nabla v|^2 \zeta^2 \, dx + C \int_{\Omega} |\nabla \zeta|^2 \, dx.$$

Now choose  $\zeta \equiv 1$  on  $B(R)$ ,  $|\nabla \zeta| \leq 2/R$ . Then this implies

$$(18) \quad \int_{B(R)} |\nabla v|^2 \, dx \leq CR^{n-2}.$$

Now we collect various inequalities proved earlier:

Since  $\psi$  is convex,  $v = \psi(u)$  is a subsolution (Lemma 5.4). Hence Theorem 5.5 implies

$$(19) \quad \max_{B(R)} v^2 \leq \frac{C}{R^n} \int_{B(R)} v^2 dx.$$

By hypothesis,  $v = \psi(u) = 0$  for  $x \in N = \{x \in B(R) \mid u(x) \geq \frac{1}{2}\}$

$$\text{mes}(N) \geq \frac{1}{2} \text{mes } B(R)$$

We apply Lemma 5.8 to discover

$$(20) \quad \int_{B(R)} v^2 dx \leq CR^2 \int_{B(R)} |\nabla v|^2 dx.$$

Now combine inequalities (18) - (20):

$$\begin{aligned} \max_{B(R)} v^2 &\leq \frac{C}{R^n} \int_{B(R)} v^2 dx \leq \frac{C}{R^{n-2}} \int_{B(R)} |\nabla v|^2 dx \\ &\leq \frac{C}{R^{n-2}} \cdot R^{n-2} = C; \end{aligned}$$

The constant does not depend on  $R$  or  $\varepsilon$ .

(63)

By the definition of  $v$  and  $u$ , we have

$$-\log(2u(x) + \varepsilon) \leq C \quad \forall x \in B(R/2)$$

$$\therefore u(x) + \frac{\varepsilon}{2} \geq e^{-C} > 0 \quad \forall x \in B(R_2).$$

Let  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$  & the Proposition is proved. //

**5.81 Theorem 5.10** (de Giorgi-Moser) Let  $u$  be solution of

$$(*) \quad -(\alpha_i u_{x_i})_{x_j} = 0 \quad \text{in } \Omega,$$

the coefficients of which satisfy the ellipticity condition (E).

Let  $\Omega' \subset\subset \Omega$ . Then  $\exists C \geq 0$  and  $0 < \gamma < 1$  such that

$$|u(x) - u(y)| \leq C|x-y|^\gamma \quad \forall x, y \in \Omega'. \quad (**)$$

$C$  depends only on  $\theta, \Theta, n, \|u\|_{L^\infty}, \text{dist}(\Omega', \partial\Omega)$ ;  $\gamma$  depends on the same quantities, except for  $\text{dist}(\Omega', \partial\Omega)$ .

Hence a solution of  $(*)$  is uniformly Hölder continuous on compact subsets of  $\Omega$ , irrespective of the behavior of  $u|_{\partial\Omega}$ .

(\*\*) True for solutions of

$$-\sum \frac{\partial}{\partial x_i} \left( \left| \frac{\partial u}{\partial x_i} \right|^{m-1} \frac{\partial u}{\partial x_i} \right) = 0$$

Proof Pick any  $x_0 \in \Omega'$  & let

$$w(R) = \max_{B(x_0, R)} u - \min_{B(x_0, R)} u$$

be the oscillation of  $u$  w.r.t  $x_0$ . Set  $R_0 = \frac{1}{2} \operatorname{dist}(x_0, \partial\Omega)$   
 & consider only  $0 < R \leq R_0$ .

By Corollary 5.6,  $u$  is bounded in  $\Omega'$  & so we  
 may WLOG assume

$$(21) \quad \max_{B(x_0, R)} u = 1, \quad \min_{B(x_0, R)} u = 0$$

(If not, then notice that if  $u$  solves (\*), so does  
 $\tilde{u} = a(u+b)$   $\forall a, b \in \mathbb{R}$ . Adding  $b$  does not  
 change the oscillation. Multiplication by  $a$  does  
 change the oscillation, but in the main estimates (22)  
 & (23) the effects of this multiplication cancel out.)

By (21) we know that either  $u$  or  $1-u$  (also a  
 solution of (\*)) satisfies the hypothesis of Proposition  
 5.9, depending upon whether  $u \geq \frac{1}{2}$  or  $u \leq \frac{1}{2}$  more  
 often in  $B(x_0, R/2)$ .

$$\boxed{\text{Case 1}} \quad \operatorname{mes} \{x \in B(x_0, R/2) \mid u(x) \geq \frac{1}{2}\} \geq \frac{1}{2} \operatorname{mes} B(x_0, R/2).$$

Then, by Proposition 5.9,  $\exists C > 0$  s.t.

$$u(x) \geq C \quad \forall x \in B(x_0, R/4); \text{ i.e. } \forall$$

(65)

$$\min_{B(x_0, R/4)} u \geq C$$

Hence

$$w(R/4) = \max_{B(x_0, R/4)} u - \min_{B(x_0, R/4)} u$$

$$(22) \quad \leq \max_{B(x_0, R)} u - C \leq 1 - C$$

$$= \eta w(R) \quad \text{for } \eta = 1 - C < 1 \quad (\text{independent of } R)$$

$$\boxed{\text{Case 2}} \quad \operatorname{mes} \{x \in B(x_0, R/2) \mid 1-u \geq \frac{1}{2}\} \geq \frac{1}{2} \operatorname{mes} B(x_0, R/2).$$

Since  $1-u$  solves (\*), Proposition 5.9 implies  
 $1-u(x) \geq C > 0 \quad \forall x \in B(x_0, R/4)$ , i.e.

$$\max_{B(x_0, R/4)} u \leq 1 - C.$$

Hence

$$w(R/4) = \max_{B(x_0, R/4)} u - \min_{B(x_0, R/4)} u$$

$$(23) \quad \leq 1 - C - \min_{B(x_0, R)} u$$

$$= 1 - C = \eta w(R) \quad \eta = 1 - C.$$

Now, inequalities (22) & (23) both imply

$$\omega(R/4) \leq \eta \omega(R) \quad \forall 0 < R \leq R_0, \eta < 1. \quad (67)$$

By Lemma 5.7, therefore,  $\exists C \nmid 0 < \gamma < 1 \exists$

$$(24) \quad \omega(R) \leq C \left(\frac{R}{R_0}\right)^\gamma \quad \forall 0 < R \leq R_0 = \frac{1}{2} \text{dist}(x, \partial\Omega)$$

Hence if  $x, y \in \Omega^*, |x-y| = R \leq R_0^* = \frac{1}{2} \text{dist}(\Omega^*, \partial\Omega)$ , we have the estimate

$$|u(x) - u(y)| \leq \frac{C}{R_0^*} |x-y|^\gamma \leq C |x-y|^\gamma$$

If  $|x-y| \geq R_0^*$ , then

$$|u(x) - u(y)| \leq 2 \max_{\Omega^*} |u| \leq C |x-y|^\gamma \text{ As well.} \quad ||*$$

Theorem 5.11 (Stampacchia) Suppose  $u$  solves

$$(*) \quad -(a_{ij} u_{x_i})_{x_i} = (f_i)_{x_i} \quad \text{in } \Omega, \quad \text{with}$$

where the  $a_{ij}$  satisfy the ellipticity condition  
(E) & the  $f_i \in L^p(\Omega)$  for some  $P > n$ . Let  $\Omega' \subset \subset \Omega$ .

Then  $\exists C \geq 0$  &  $0 < \gamma < 1$  such that

(\*) Remains trivial for  $\Delta$  since  $(f_i)_{x_i} \in W^{-1, p}$

$$D: W^{1,p} \rightarrow W^{-1,p} \text{ isom.}$$

$$\text{so } D^{-1}(f_i)_{x_i} \in W^{1,p} \subset C^1 \text{ since}$$

$$P > n$$

$$(0 < \gamma < k \cdot \frac{1}{p} \rightarrow W^{k, p} \subset C^1(\Omega))$$

$$|u(x) - u(y)| \leq C |x-y|^\gamma \quad \forall x, y \in \Omega. \quad (68)$$

$C$  depends on  $\Theta$ ,  $\Omega$ ,  $n$ ,  $\|u\|_{L^2}$ ,  $\|\text{fill}_p\|_p$ , and  $\text{dist}(\Omega^*, \partial\Omega)$ ;  $\gamma$  depends on all these quantities except for  $\text{dist}(\Omega^*, \partial\Omega)$ .

Proof Write  $u = v + w$ , where  $v$  solves

$$(x_i) \quad \begin{cases} - (a_{ij} v_{x_i})_{x_i} = (f_i)_{x_i} & \text{in } B(x_0, 2R) \\ v = 0 & \text{on } \partial B(x_0, 2R) \end{cases}$$

and  $w$  solves

$$-(a_{ij} w_{x_i})_{x_i} = 0 \quad \text{in } B(x_0, 2R).$$

By Theorem 5.3,

$$(25) \quad \|w\|_{L^\infty(B(x_0, 2R))} \leq C [\text{mes } B(x_0, 2R)]^{1-n/p} = CR^{1-n/p}.$$

Furthermore the proof of Theorem 5.10 gives

$$(26) \quad \overline{\omega}_w(R/4) \leq \eta \overline{\omega}_w(R) \quad \forall 0 < R \leq R_0,$$

where  $\overline{\omega}_w$  = oscillation of  $w$ .

(\*\*) Refers to  $\omega_w$  on  $\partial B(x_0, 2R)$ . Then

(\*\*\*) Here we concern solvability and not uniqueness with regularity. Also we assume weak solution of (\*) in some subspace. Given  $u$  let  $w$  be defined as follows.  $-(\epsilon_{ij} w_{x_i})_{x_j} = 0 \quad \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{solvability} \\ w|_{\partial\Omega} = u \end{array} \right. \quad \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{this unusual} \\ \text{normal} \end{array} \right.$

Then define  $v = u - w$ . Clearly  $v$  satisfies (\*\*).

Hence

$$\begin{aligned}\omega(r_0) &\leq \omega_v(R/4) + \omega_w(R/4) \\ &\leq CR^{1-n/p} + \omega_w(R/4) \quad \text{by (25)} \\ &\leq CR^{1-n/p} + \eta \omega_w(R) \quad \text{by (26)} \quad (\text{pass again from } w \text{ to } v) \\ &\leq CR^{1-n/p} + \eta \omega(R) \quad \text{by (25) again.}\end{aligned}$$

Now  $\alpha = 1 - n/p > 0$  since  $p > n$ . Therefore the hypotheses of Lemma 5.7 hold, and so

$$(27) \quad \omega(R) \leq C\left(\frac{R}{R_0}\right)^{\gamma} \quad \forall 0 < R \leq R_0 = \frac{1}{2} \operatorname{dist}(x_0, \partial\Omega)$$

for some  $C \neq 0$ .

The rest of the proof is similar to that given before. //

### 5.10 F. Hölder continuity near $\partial\Omega$

Next we prove that a solution  $u$  of

$$(28) \quad \begin{cases} - (a_{ij} u_{x_i})_{x_j} = (f_i)_{x_i} & \text{in } \Omega \\ u = 0 & \text{on } \partial\Omega \end{cases}$$

is Hölder continuous on all of  $\bar{\Omega}$ , provided  $f_i \in L^p$  ( $p > n$ ) and  $\partial\Omega$  satisfies a weak regularity

(69)

Conditions:

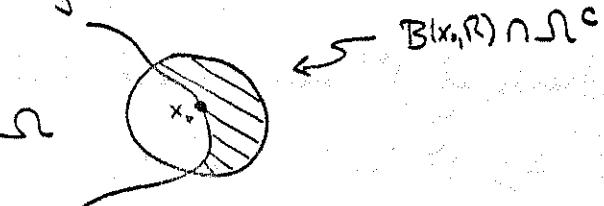
70

Definition  $\partial\Omega$  is admissible if  $\exists A > 0$  &  $R_0 > 0$

$$\frac{\operatorname{mes}[B(x_0, R) \cap \Omega^c]}{\operatorname{mes} B(x_0, R)} \geq A$$

$\forall x_0 \in \partial\Omega, \forall 0 < R \leq R_0$  ( $\Omega^c = \text{complement of } \Omega$ ).

This says  $\Omega^c$  is not "thin" at  $x_0 \in \partial\Omega$ .



Theorem 5.12 Let  $x_0 \in \partial\Omega$ . Suppose that  $v \geq 0$

and  $-(a_{ij} v_{x_i})_{x_j} \leq 0$  in  $\Omega$

(i.e.  $v$  is a sub solution of (\*)). Assume also that

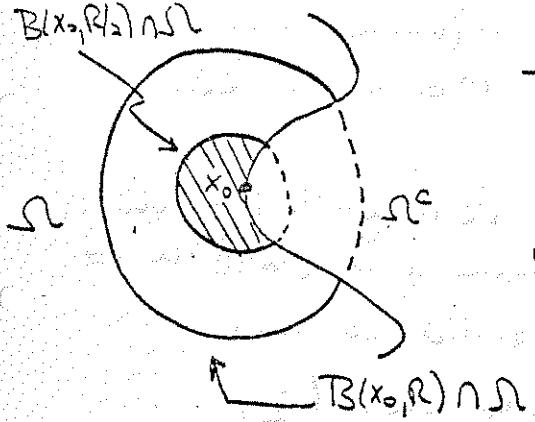
$$v = 0 \quad \text{on } \partial\Omega \cap B(x_0, R_0)$$

for some  $R_0 > 0$ .

Then  $\exists C$ , depending only on  $n, \theta$ , and  $\Theta$ ,  $\exists$

$$\max_{B(x_0, R_2) \cap \Omega} v \leq C \left[ \frac{1}{R^n} \int_{B(x_0, R) \cap \Omega} v^2 dx \right]^{1/2} \quad (71)$$

$\forall 0 < R \leq R_0$



The  $L^\infty$  norm of  $v$   
in the smaller ball  
is estimated by the  $L^2$   
norm in the larger ball.

Proof This follows by the Moser iteration method almost exactly as in the proof of Theorem 5.5 (p. (51)). We choose the cut off functions  $\zeta$  in the same way - Then the  $\zeta$  don't vanish along  $B(x_0, R) \cap \partial\Omega$ ; but since  $v = 0$  there, there are no boundary terms when we integrate by parts. Similarly the use of the Sobolev inequality (p. (53)) is OK, since the product  $\zeta v^{p/2}$  vanishes on  $\partial\Omega$ . //

Definition Let  $x_0 \in \partial\Omega$ .

$$(a) w^+(R) = \max_{B(x_0, R) \cap \Omega} u$$

$$(b) w^-(R) = \min_{B(x_0, R) \cap \Omega} u$$

Since we'll assume  $u = 0$  on  $\partial\Omega$ , we have

$$w^+ \geq 0, \quad w^- \leq 0$$

**[5.11] Proposition 5.13** Suppose that  $\partial\Omega$  is admissible and  $x_0 \in \partial\Omega$ . Assume that  $u$  solves

$$(4) \begin{cases} -(\alpha_i; u_{x_i})_{x_i} = 0 & \text{in } B(x_0, R_0) \cap \Omega \\ u = 0 & \text{on } B(x_0, R_0) \cap \partial\Omega \end{cases}$$

for some  $R_0 > 0$ .

Choose  $0 < R < R_0/2$ . If

$$\max_{B(x_0, 2R) \cap \Omega} u = 1,$$

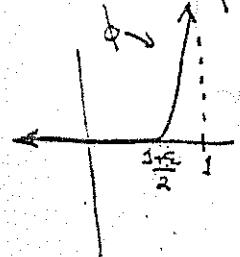
then  $\exists C_0$  depending only on  $n, \Theta, \Theta$ , and  $A$   $\exists$

$$\max_{B(x_0, R_2) \cap \Omega} u \leq 1 - C$$

Proof This is similar to the proof of  
Proposition 5.9 (p. 60). 73

Define

$$\phi(x) = \max(-\log(2(1-x)+\varepsilon), 0)$$



Then  $\phi \equiv 0$  for  $x < \frac{1+\varepsilon}{2}$ .  
for  $x > \frac{1+\varepsilon}{2}$ ,  $\phi(x) = -\log(2(1-x)+\varepsilon)$ ,

$$\phi'(x) = \frac{2}{2(1-x)+\varepsilon},$$

$$\phi''(x) = \frac{4}{(2(1-x)+\varepsilon)^2} = (\phi'(x))^2.$$

Hence  $\phi$  is convex,  $\phi \geq 0$ , and

$$\phi'' = (\phi')^2.$$

Choose  $\zeta$  to be a cutoff function with support in  $B(3R)$  (WLOG  $x_0 = 0$ ). Multiply (7) by  $\phi'(u)\zeta^2$  & integrate by parts over  $B(2R) \cap \Omega$ .

(Since  $u = 0 \Leftrightarrow \phi'(u) = 0$  on  $\partial\Omega \cap B(2R)$ , there are no boundary terms.)

Then calculations exactly like those on p. 62 show that

$$v = \phi(u)$$

satisfies the estimate

$$(28) \quad \int_{B(R) \cap \Omega} |\nabla v|^2 dx \leq CR^{n-2}.$$

Now, by Theorem 5.12, we have

$$(29) \quad \max_{B(4R) \cap \Omega} v^2 \leq \frac{C}{R^n} \int_{B(R) \cap \Omega} v^2 dx.$$

Next, extend  $u$  to be zero on  $\Omega^c$ . Then

$v \equiv 0$  on  $\Omega^c \cap B(R)$ , a set of measure

$\geq \lambda \text{ mes } B(R)$  according to (28). Hence

Lemma 5.8 gives us

$$(30) \quad \int_{B(R) \cap \Omega} v^2 dx \leq CR^2 \int_{B(R) \cap \Omega} |\nabla v|^2 dx.$$

We now combine (28) - (30) to find

$$\max_{B(4R) \cap \Omega} v^2 \leq C, \text{ independently of } R \& \varepsilon.$$

Then

$$-\log(2(1-u(x))+\varepsilon) \leq C \quad \forall x \in B(R_0) \cap \Omega \quad (75)$$

$$u(x) \leq 1 - \frac{e^{-C}}{2} + \frac{\varepsilon}{2} \quad \forall x \in B(R_0) \cap \Omega.$$

Let  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ . //

5.13] Theorem 5.14 (Global Hölder Continuity) Let

$u$  solve

$$(A) \begin{cases} -(a_{ij}u_{x_i})_{x_j} = (f_i)_{x_i} & \text{in } \Omega \\ u=0 & \text{on } \partial\Omega, \end{cases}$$

where the  $a_{ij}$  satisfy the ellipticity condition (E),  $f_i \in L^p(\Omega)$  ( $i=1, \dots, n$ ) for some  $p \geq n$ , and  $\partial\Omega$  is admissible.

Then  $\exists C \geq 0$  &  $0 < \gamma < 1$ , depending only on  $n, \theta, \Theta, A, \text{mes}(\Omega)$ , and  $\|f\|_{L^p}$ , s.t.

$$|u(x) - u(y)| \leq C|x-y|^\gamma \quad \forall x, y \in \bar{\Omega}.$$

Proof. First consider  $x_0 \in \partial\Omega$ . Let  $R_0 > 0$  be the number mentioned in the definition of admissibility of  $\partial\Omega$  & from now on consider

only  $0 < R \leq \frac{R_0}{2}$ .

First we claim

$$(31) \quad |u(x)| \leq C|x-x_0|^\gamma \quad \text{if } x \in \Omega, \quad |x-x_0| \leq \frac{R_0}{2}$$

for some constants  $C \neq 0$ .

To see this we write  $u = v + w$ , where  $v$  solves

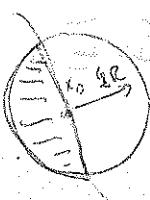
$$\begin{cases} -(a_{ij}v_{x_i})_{x_j} = (f_i)_{x_i} & \text{in } B(x_0, 3R) \cap \Omega \\ v = 0 & \text{on } \partial(B(x_0, 3R) \cap \Omega) \end{cases}$$

for some  $R > 0$  &  $w$  solves

$$\begin{cases} -(a_{ij}w_{x_i})_{x_j} = 0 & \text{in } B(x_0, 2R) \cap \Omega \\ w = 0 & \text{on } B(x_0, 2R) \cap \partial\Omega. \end{cases}$$

By Theorem 5.3,  $w = u$  on  $\partial B(x_0, 2R) \cap \Omega$

$$\begin{aligned} \|v\|_{L^\infty(B(x_0, 2R) \cap \Omega)} &\leq C \text{mes}(B(x_0, 3R) \cap \Omega)^{\frac{1}{n-p}} \\ (32) \quad &\leq CR^{1-n/p}. \end{aligned}$$



Now let  $\omega_w^+(R) = \max_{B(x_0, R) \cap \Omega} w$ .

(72)

(In particular,  $w$  attains its boundary values continuously) (78)

By Proposition 5.13 we have

$$(33) \quad \omega_w^+(R/4) \leq \gamma \omega_w^+(R) \text{ for (homogeneity)}$$

Some  $\gamma < 1$ . Indeed, if  $\omega_w^+(R) = 0$  this is eq. i b.c.

clear & if not, we may WLOG multiply

$w$  by a constant to ensure  $\max_{B(x_0, R) \cap \Omega} w = 1$ .

From (32), (33), Lemma 5.7, & calculations like those in the proof of Theorem 5.11, we have

$$\omega^+(R) \leq CR^\delta \quad 0 < R \leq R_0/2$$

for certain constants  $C$  &  $0 < \delta < 1$ . Similarly

$$\omega^-(R) \geq -CR^\delta.$$

These inequalities together yield (31).

Now by Theorem 5.3 again we know  $u$  is bounded & so from (31) we have

$$(34) \quad |u(x)| \leq C|x-x_0|^\delta \quad \forall x \in \Omega, x_0 \in \partial\Omega.$$

Now for  $x, y \in \Omega$ , define

$$d_x = \text{dist}(x, \partial\Omega)$$

$$d_y = \text{dist}(y, \partial\Omega)$$

$$d_{xy} = \max(d_x, d_y)$$

In the proof of Theorem 5.11 we showed (77)

$$(35) \quad \omega(R) \leq \frac{CR^\delta}{(d_x)^\delta}$$

where  $\omega$  is the oscillation of  $u$  about the point  $x$ .

Choose any  $x, y \in \Omega$ . If

$$|x-y| \leq (d_{xy})^2,$$

then assume WLOG  $|x-y| \leq (d_x)^2$ . Hence by (35)

$$|u(x)-u(y)| \leq \omega(R) \leq 2 \quad R = |x-y|$$

$$\leq \frac{C|x-y|^\delta}{(d_x)^\delta}$$

$$(36) \quad \leq \frac{C|x-y|^{\delta/2}}{(d_x)^\delta} |x-y|^{\delta/2}$$

$$(36) \leq C|x-y|^{\delta'} \quad \delta' = \gamma_{1/2}$$

If, on the other hand,

$$|x-y| > (\delta xy)^2,$$

then

$$\begin{aligned} |u(x) - u(y)| &\leq |u(x)| + |u(y)| \\ &\leq C[(\delta x)^\delta + (\delta y)^\delta] \text{ by (34)} \end{aligned}$$

$$(37) \leq C(\delta xy)^\delta$$

$$\leq C|x-y|^{\delta'} \quad \delta' = \gamma_{1/2}.$$

Both cases (36) & (37) yield the inequality

$$|u(x) - u(y)| \leq C|x-y|^{\delta'} \quad \forall x, y \in \Omega. \quad //$$

Remark Theorems 5.11 & 5.14 have various intermediate versions, for the cases that only part of  $\partial\Omega$  is admissible or that  $u|_{\Gamma} = 0$  for only some piece  $\Gamma \subset \partial\Omega$ . See [G-T].

(79)

### 5.13 G. Typical applications

(80)

Example 1 Suppose  $f: \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  satisfies

$$(38) \quad \theta|\xi|^2 \leq f_{x_i x_j}(x)\xi_i \xi_j \leq \Theta|\xi|^2$$

for some  $0 < \theta \leq \Theta$  &  $\forall x \in \mathbb{R}^n$ ,  $\xi = (\xi_1, \dots, \xi_n)$  (ie  $f$  is uniformly strictly convex).

Consider the problem

$$(41) \quad \begin{cases} (f_{x_i}(\nabla u))_{x_i} = 0 & \text{in } \Omega \\ u = \phi & \text{on } \partial\Omega. \end{cases}$$

(This is the Euler equation for the problem of minimizing

$$\int_{\Omega} f(\nabla u) dx$$

subject to the condition  $u = \phi$  on  $\partial\Omega$ ).

Assume we know  $\|\nabla u\|_{L^2(\Omega)} \leq \text{Const}$ ; then

we claim

$$\exists 0 < \alpha < 1 \ni$$

$$(39) \quad \|u\|_{C^{1,\alpha}(\Omega')} \leq C(\Omega) \quad \forall \Omega' \subset \subset \Omega$$

(that is,  $u$  has a Hölder continuous gradient).

For this, set  $w = u_{x_k}$  (for some fixed  $k$ ) 82  
 $\nabla w$  differentiable ( $\nabla w$   $\nabla u$  wrt  $x_k$ ):

$$(f_{x_i x_j} (\nabla u) w_{x_i})_{x_j} = 0 \text{ in } \Omega.$$

Apply Theorem 5.10 to  $w$ . (The Schauder estimates now give a  $C^{2,\alpha}$  estimate: see Chapter III). //

Example 2 Suppose  $u$  solves the 2-dimensional problem

$$(k) \begin{cases} a u_{xx} + 2b u_{xy} + c u_{yy} = f & \text{in } \Omega \subset \mathbb{R}^2 \\ u = 0 \text{ on } \partial\Omega \end{cases}$$

We assume that  $f$  is bounded, that

$$\forall |\zeta|^2 \leq a|\zeta_1|^2 + 2b\zeta_1\zeta_2 + c|\zeta_2|^2 \leq \Theta |\zeta|^2$$

$\forall \zeta = (\zeta_1, \zeta_2)$ , but make no assumptions about the smoothness of  $a, b$  &  $c$ .

(For example  $a, b, c$  may depend on  $u, \nabla u$ , etc).

Claim  $\exists 0 < \delta < 1$  s.t.

$$\|u\|_{C^\delta(\Omega')} \leq C(\Omega') \quad \forall \Omega' \subset \subset \Omega. \quad (3)$$

To see this, rewrite (k) as

$$\frac{a}{c} u_{xx} + \frac{2b}{c} u_{xy} + u_{yy} = \frac{f}{c}$$

Now differentiate wrt  $x$  to find that 82  
 $w = u_x$  solves

$$\left( \frac{a}{c} w_x + \frac{2b}{c} w_y \right)_x + w_{yy} = \left( \frac{f}{c} \right)_x.$$

The matrix

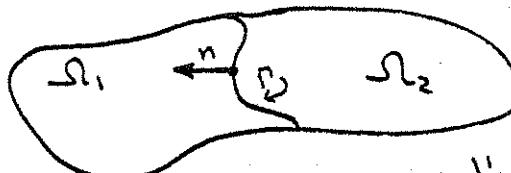
$$A = \begin{pmatrix} a & \frac{2b}{c} \\ 0 & 1 \end{pmatrix}$$

satisfies condition (E) & so, by Theorem 5.11,  
 $w = u_x$  is Hölder Continuous on  $\Gamma' \subset \subset \Gamma$ .

A similar argument proves the same for  $u_y$  //

Example 3 Let  $\Omega = \Omega_1 \cup \Omega_2 \cup \Gamma$ .

$$(k) \begin{cases} a_{ij} u_{x_i x_j} = 0 & \text{in } \Omega_1, \quad a_{ij}, b_{ij} \text{ constants} \\ b_{ij} u_{x_i x_j} = 0 & \text{in } \Omega_2 \\ a_{ij} u_x^+ n_j = b_{ij} u_x^- n_j & \text{on } \Gamma = \text{boundary between } \Omega_1 \text{ & } \Omega_2 \\ u^+ = u^- & (n = \text{normal to } \Gamma \text{ pointing into } \Omega_1) \end{cases}$$



Here the superscript "+" means the limit from within  $\Omega_1$  & "-" means the limit from within  $\Omega_2$ .

The conditions stated on  $\Gamma$  are called the transmission conditions & (2) is called a diffraction problem. (83)

We have

$$\|u\|_{C^k(\Omega')} \leq C(\Omega') \quad \forall \Omega' \subset \subset \Omega,$$

Since (2) is equivalent to:

$$-(\gamma_{ij} u_{xj})_{xi} = 0 \quad \text{in } \Omega,$$

where

$$\gamma_{ij} = \begin{cases} a_{ij} & x \in \Omega_1 \\ b_{ij} & x \in \Omega_2 \end{cases}$$



(84)

### III $L^p$ estimates

[6.1] In this Chapter we write (2) as

$$\left. \begin{aligned} -a_{ij} u_{xxj} + b_{ij} u_{xi} + cu = f &\quad \text{in } \Omega \\ u = 0 &\quad \text{on } \partial\Omega \end{aligned} \right\} \quad (*)$$

we will assume  $f \in L^p(\Omega)$  for some  $1 < p < \infty$ .

Under the assumption that the  $a_{ij}$  are continuous on  $\bar{\Omega}$  (&, of course, satisfy the ellipticity condition (E)), we will prove that the  $L^p$  norm of  $u$  can be estimated by the  $L^p$  norm of  $f$ .

We'll prove the estimate first for  $Du$  on all of  $\mathbb{R}^n$  (sections A-C) and then, via a perturbation argument, for a solution  $u$  of (2) on  $\Omega$  (sections D-E).

### [6.2] A. Interpolation Theorem Decomposition Lemmas

We will show the required estimate for the case  $p=2$  & in a weak form for  $p=1$ ;

then the interpolation theorem below will  
imply the estimate for all  $1 < p < \infty$ . 85

Definitions (a) A linear mapping  $T: L^p(\mathbb{R}^n) \rightarrow L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)$   
is called (strong) type  $(p, p)$  if

$\exists C \ni$

$$(1) \quad \|T(f)\|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)} \leq C \|f\|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)} \quad \forall f \in L^p$$

(b)  $T$  is called weak type  $(p, p)$  if

$\exists C \ni$

$$(2) \quad \text{mes } \{x \mid |Tf(x)| > \alpha\} \leq \left( \frac{C \|f\|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)}}{\alpha} \right)^p$$

$\forall \alpha > 0 \nexists \forall f \in L^p, 1 \leq p < \infty.$

Lemma 6.1 If  $T$  is strong type  $(p, p)$ , it  
is weak type  $(p, p)$   $1 \leq p < \infty$ .

Remark The converse is false.

Proof

$$\begin{aligned} \text{mes } \{x \mid |Tf| > \alpha\}^\alpha &\leq \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |Tf|^p dx \\ &\leq \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |Tf|^p dx \\ &\leq C \|f\|_{L^p}^p \end{aligned}$$

since  $T$  is strong type  $(p, p)$  //

Definitions (a)  $L^p(\mathbb{R}^n) + L^q(\mathbb{R}^n)$

$$= \{f \mid f = f_1 + f_2, \text{ for some } f_1 \in L^p, f_2 \in L^q\}$$

(b)

$$\phi(\alpha) = \text{mes } \{x \mid |g(x)| > \alpha\} \quad \alpha > 0$$

is the distribution function of  $g$

Lemma 6.2

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |g(x)|^p dx = p \int_0^\infty \alpha^{p-1} \phi(\alpha) d\alpha$$

$1 \leq p < \infty$

$$\text{Note: } \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |g(x)|^p dx = - \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} \alpha^p d\phi(\alpha) =$$

$$= -\alpha^p \phi(\alpha) \Big|_0^\infty + p \int_0^\infty \phi(\alpha) \alpha^{p-1} d\alpha. \quad \lim_{\alpha \rightarrow \infty} \phi(\alpha) \alpha^p = 0 \text{ since}$$

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}} |g(x)|^p dx \geq \alpha^p \text{mes } \{|g(x)| > \alpha\} = \alpha^p \phi(\alpha)$$

Proof Let  $p=1$  first. Define

$$G = \{(x,y) \in \mathbb{R}^{n+1} \mid 0 \leq y \leq g(x)\};$$

then

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |g(x)| dx &= \iint_G dy dx = \iint_G dx dy \\ &= \int_0^\infty \phi(y) dy \text{ by Fubini's theorem.} \end{aligned}$$

If  $p > 1$ , apply this equality to  $h = |g|^p$  & change variables. //

### G3 Marcinkiewicz Interpolation Theorem

Let  $1 \leq p < q < \infty$ . Let  $T$  be a linear mapping on  $L^p(\mathbb{R}^n) + L^q(\mathbb{R}^n)$ , which is both weak type  $(p,p)$  & weak type  $(q,q)$ .

Then  $T$  is strong type  $(r,r)$  for each  $p < r < q$ ; that is,  $\exists C(r) \ni$

$$\|T(f)\|_{L^r(\mathbb{R}^n)} \leq C(r) \|f\|_{L^r(\mathbb{R}^n)}$$

$$p < r < q, \forall f \in L^r(\mathbb{R}^n)$$

(87)

Proof Let  $f \in L^r$  & write

$$f = f_1 + f_2 \in L^p + L^q,$$

where

$$f_1(x) = \begin{cases} f(x) & \text{if } |f(x)| > \alpha \\ 0 & \text{if } |f(x)| \leq \alpha, \end{cases}$$

$$f_2(x) = \begin{cases} 0 & \text{if } |f(x)| > \alpha \\ f(x) & \text{if } |f(x)| \leq \alpha. \end{cases}$$

Then  $|Tf| \leq |Tf_1| + |Tf_2|$  & so

$$\begin{aligned} \phi(\alpha) &= \text{mes}\{\{x \mid |Tf| > \alpha\}\} \leq \text{mes}\{\{x \mid |Tf_1| > \alpha\}\} \\ &\quad + \text{mes}\{\{x \mid |Tf_2| > \alpha\}\}. \end{aligned}$$

Since  $T$  is weak type  $(p,p)$  &  $(q,q)$ , we have

$$\begin{aligned} \phi(\alpha) &\leq \frac{C}{(\alpha/\varepsilon)^p} \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |f_1|^p dx + \frac{C}{(\alpha/\varepsilon)^q} \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |f_2|^q dx \\ &\leq \frac{C}{\alpha^p} \int_{|f| > \alpha} |f|^p dx + \frac{C}{\alpha^q} \int_{|f| \leq \alpha} |f|^q dx, \end{aligned}$$

by the definitions of  $f_1$  &  $f_2$ .

(88)

According to Lemma 6.3,

(89)

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |Tf|^r dx &= \int_0^\infty r \alpha^{r-1} \phi(\alpha) d\alpha \quad \checkmark \\ &\leq C \int_0^\infty r \alpha^{r-1-p} \left( \int_{|f|>\alpha} |f|^p dx \right) d\alpha \\ (3) \quad &\quad + C \int_0^\infty r \alpha^{r-1-q} \left( \int_{|f|\leq \alpha} |f|^q dx \right) d\alpha \end{aligned}$$

But

$$\begin{aligned} \int_0^\infty \alpha^{r-1-p} \left( \int_{|f|>\alpha} |f|^p dx \right) d\alpha &= \int |f|^p \left( \int_0^{|f|} \alpha^{r-1-p} d\alpha \right) dx \quad \checkmark \\ &= \frac{1}{r-p} \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |f|^p |f|^{r-p} dx = \frac{1}{r-p} \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |f|^r dx \end{aligned}$$

Similarly,

$$\begin{aligned} \int_0^\infty \alpha^{r-1-q} \left( \int_{|f|\leq \alpha} |f|^q dx \right) d\alpha &= \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |f|^q \left( \int_{|f|}^\infty \alpha^{r-1-q} d\alpha \right) dx \quad \checkmark \\ &= \frac{1}{q-r} \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |f|^q |f|^{r-q} dx \\ &= \frac{1}{q-r} \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |f|^r dx. \end{aligned}$$

We combine these equalities with  
(3) to get

(90)

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |Tf|^r dx \leq C \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |f|^r dx ;$$

C depends on p, q & r, but not on f.

(6.4)

### Lemma 6.3 (Decomposition Lemma)

Let  $f \geq 0$ ,  $f \in L^1(\mathbb{R}^n)$ . Suppose  $\alpha > 0$  is given.

Then  $\exists 2$  sets  $F \neq \Omega \ni$

(i)  $\mathbb{R}^n = F \cup \Omega$ ,  $F \cap \Omega = \emptyset$

(ii)  $f(x) \leq \alpha$  a.e. on  $F$

(iii)  $\Omega = \bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} Q_k$ , where the  $Q_k$  are

cubes with disjoint interiors  $\ni$

(4)  $\alpha < \frac{1}{\text{mes}(Q_k)} \int_{Q_k} f dx \leq 2^n \alpha$

In particular,

(5)

$$\text{mes}(\Omega) \leq \frac{1}{\alpha} \|f\|_{L^1(\mathbb{R}^n)}$$

$$\frac{1}{\text{mes}(Q_k)} \int_{Q_k} f dx \leq C_\alpha$$

Proof Decompose  $\mathbb{R}^n$  into a mesh of equal cubes with common diameter so large that

$$\frac{1}{\text{mes}(Q')} \int_{Q'} f dx \leq \alpha \quad \forall \text{ such cube } Q'.$$

Pick any cube  $Q'$  & divide it into  $2^n$  new cubes  $Q''$  by bisecting each side of  $Q'$ .

$$\underline{\text{Case 1}} \quad \frac{1}{\text{mes}(Q'')} \int_{Q''} f dx \leq \alpha$$

$$\underline{\text{Case 2}} \quad \frac{1}{\text{mes}(Q'')} \int_{Q''} f dx > \alpha.$$

If Case 2 holds, choose  $Q''$  to be one of the cubes  $Q_k$  mentioned in the statement of the lemma; (4) clearly holds for it since

91

$$\frac{1}{\text{mes}(Q'')} \int_{Q''} f dx \leq \frac{1}{2^n \text{mes}(Q')} \int_Q f dx \leq 2^n \alpha. \quad 92$$

If Case 1 holds, continue the subdivision process until you reach the second case (if this happens)

Define  $\Omega = \cup \text{ of cubes } Q_k$  for which Case 2 held at some time in the above procedure.

Let  $F = \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \Omega$ .  $\underline{\lim} f(x) \leq \alpha$  a.e. in  $F$ .

Indeed, if  $x \in F$ , then  $\exists$  cubes  $Q_l \ni$

$x \in Q_l$ ,  $\text{mes}(Q_l) \rightarrow 0$ ,  
Case 1 holds for each  $l$ .

By Lebesgue's differentiation thm,

$$f(x) = \lim_{l \rightarrow 0} \frac{1}{\text{mes}(Q_l)} \int_{Q_l} f dx \quad \text{a.e. } x \\ \leq \alpha \text{ by Case 1 for each } l. \quad ||$$

Remark The material presented above is from Chapter 1 in Stein (reference [ST]) -  
the next section is based on Chapter 2 in [ST].

### B. Singular Integrals

(93)

**[6.5] Definition** Let  $f \in L^2(\mathbb{R}^n)$ . Then  $\hat{f}$ , the Fourier transform of  $f$ , is defined by

$$\hat{f}(y) = \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{|x| \leq n} e^{2\pi i x \cdot y} f(y) dy,$$

the limit taking place in  $L^2(\mathbb{R}^n)$ .

#### Basic properties of Fourier transforms

$$(i) \|f\|_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^n)} = \|\hat{f}\|_{L^2(\mathbb{R}^n)}$$

$$(ii) \hat{f * g} = \hat{f} \hat{g} \quad (* = \text{convolution})$$

$$(iii) \hat{f \circ T_\varepsilon} = \varepsilon^n \hat{f \circ T_{\frac{1}{\varepsilon}}},$$

where  $T_\varepsilon$  represents the dilation of length  $\varepsilon$   
(i.e.  $f \circ T_\varepsilon(x) = f(\varepsilon x)$ )

**[6.6]** Well now study an operator  $T$ , defined to be the convolution with a kernel  $K$ . Under hypotheses listed below, we will prove  $T$  is of Strong type (2,2) & is of weak type (1,1). From these facts the MARCINKIEWICZ

Interpolation Thm (plus a duality argument) (94)  
will show that  $T$  is strong type ( $p, p$ ) &  $1 < p < \infty$ . In Section C we'll apply these estimates to  $\Delta$  on  $\mathbb{R}^n$ .

#### Hypotheses on the kernel $K$

Assume  $K: \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \{0\} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  &  $\exists$  a constant  $C \in$

$$(a) |K(x)| \leq \frac{C}{|x|^n} \quad \forall x \neq 0$$

$$(b) \int_{|x| \geq 2|y|} |K(x-y) - K(x)| dx \leq C \quad \forall y \neq 0$$

$$(c) \int_{R_1 \leq |x| \leq R_2} K(x) dx = 0 \quad \forall 0 < R_1 < R_2 < \infty$$

(Cancellation property)

**Definition** Let  $\varepsilon > 0$

$$K_\varepsilon(x) = \begin{cases} K(x) & \text{if } |x| \geq \varepsilon \\ 0 & \text{if } |x| < \varepsilon \end{cases}$$

Note that  $K_\varepsilon \in L^2(\mathbb{R}^n)$  ✓

6.7 Lemma 6.4  $\exists$  constant  $C$ , independent of  $\varepsilon$ ,  $\exists$

$$\sup_{y \in \mathbb{R}^n} |\hat{K}_\varepsilon(y)| \leq C$$

Proof Consider first the case  $\varepsilon = 1$ .

Claim: the function  $K_1(x)$  satisfies the same hypotheses as  $K$  (with a new constant  $C'$  depending only on  $C \neq n$ ).

That (a) & (c) hold for  $K_1$  is clear. For (b), we have

$$\begin{aligned} & \int |K_1(x-y) - K_1(x)| dx \\ & \quad \text{if } |x| \geq 2|y| \\ &= \int |K(x-y) - K(x)| dx + \int |K(x)| dx \\ & \quad \text{if } |x| \geq 2|y| \\ & \quad \text{if } |x| \geq 1 \\ & \quad \text{if } |x-y| \leq 1 \end{aligned}$$

$$|x| - |y| \leq 1 \Rightarrow |x| \leq |y| + 1 \Rightarrow \text{if } |y| + 1 > |y| \Rightarrow |y| > 1$$

$$+ \int |K(x-y)| dx.$$

$$\begin{aligned} |x| \geq 2|y| &\Rightarrow |y| < \frac{1}{2} \Rightarrow |x-y| < \frac{3}{2} \\ |x| \leq 1 &\Rightarrow |x-y| \geq 1 \\ \int |K(z)| dz &\leq C \quad \text{if } |z| \leq \frac{3}{2} \end{aligned}$$

The first integral is bounded, by hypothesis (b) on  $K$ . Also

$$\int |K(x)| dx \leq \int |K(x)| dx$$

$|x| \geq 2|y|$   
 $|x| \geq 1$   
 $|x-y| \leq 1$

$$\leq \int \frac{C}{|x|^n} dx \quad \text{by (a)}$$

$1 \leq |x| \leq 2$

$$\leq C;$$

& the third integral above is estimated similarly. This proves the claim.  $\checkmark$

Now for  $y \neq 0$ ,

$$(6) \quad \hat{K}_1(y) = \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{|x| \leq n} e^{2\pi i x \cdot y} K_1(x) dx$$

$$(6) = \int_{|x| \leq \frac{1}{|y|}} e^{2\pi i x \cdot y} K_1(x) dx$$

$$+ \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{\frac{1}{|y|} \leq |x| \leq n} e^{2\pi i x \cdot y} K_1(x) dx \equiv I_1 + I_2$$

Estimate of  $I_1$

$$I_1 = \int_{|x| \leq \frac{1}{|y|}} [e^{2\pi i x \cdot y} - 1] K_1(x) dx \text{ by the } \checkmark$$

Cancellation  
property (c);

hence

$$(7) \quad \begin{aligned} |I_1| &\leq C|y| \int_{|x| \leq \frac{1}{|y|}} |x| |K_1(x)| dx \\ &\leq C|y| \int_{|x| \leq \frac{1}{|y|}} |x|^{-n+1} dx \text{ by (a)} \\ &= C|y| \int_0^{\frac{1}{|y|}} \int_{|z|=1} \frac{1}{r^{n-1}} r^{n-1} d\sigma dr \\ &= C, \text{ the constant independent of } y. \end{aligned}$$

(97)

Estimate of  $I_2$  Set

(98)

$$z = \frac{1}{2} \frac{y}{|y|^2}, \quad |z| = \frac{1}{2|y|}$$

$$\text{so that } e^{2\pi i y \cdot z} = -1.$$

Then

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} K_1(x) e^{2\pi i y \cdot x} dx &= \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} K_1(x-z) e^{2\pi i y \cdot (x-z)} dx \\ &= - \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} K_1(x-z) e^{2\pi i y \cdot x} dx; \end{aligned}$$

therefore

$$\int_{\mathbb{R}^n} K_1(x) e^{2\pi i y \cdot x} = \frac{1}{2} \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} (K_1(x) - K_1(x-z)) e^{2\pi i y \cdot x} dx.$$

Thus we have

$$(8) \quad \begin{aligned} I_2 &= \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{\frac{1}{|y|} \leq |x| \leq n} K_1(x) e^{2\pi i y \cdot x} dx \\ &= \frac{1}{2} \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{\frac{1}{|y|} \leq |x| \leq n} (K_1(x) - K_1(x-z)) e^{2\pi i y \cdot x} dx \\ &\quad - \frac{1}{2} \int_{|x| \leq \frac{1}{|y|}} (K_1(x) - K_1(x-z)) e^{2\pi i y \cdot x} dx \end{aligned}$$

$$= J_1 + J_2.$$

(99)

We have

$$\begin{aligned} |J_1| &\leq \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{\frac{1}{2}|y| \leq |x|} |K_1(x) - K_1(x-z)| dx \\ (9) \quad &= \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{2|z| \leq |x|} |K_1(x) - K_1(x-z)| dx \end{aligned}$$

$\leq C$ , by the condition

Analogous to hypothesis (b) which holds for  $K_1$ .

$$\begin{aligned} J_2 &= -\frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{|x| \leq \frac{1}{2}|y|} K_1(x) e^{2\pi i x \cdot y} dx \\ &+ \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{|x+z| \leq \frac{1}{2}|y|} K_1(x) e^{2\pi i y \cdot x} e^{2\pi i y \cdot z} dx \\ &= -\frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{\substack{|x| \leq \frac{1}{2}|y| \\ |x+z| \geq \frac{1}{2}|y|}} K_1(x) e^{2\pi i x \cdot y} dx \\ &+ \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{\substack{|x+z| \leq \frac{1}{2}|y| \\ |x| \geq \frac{1}{2}|y|}} K_1(x) e^{2\pi i x \cdot y} dx \end{aligned}$$

The region of the first integration  
is contained in the set  $\frac{1}{2|y|} \leq |x| \leq \frac{1}{|y|}$  (100)  
and the region of the second integration is  
contained in  $\frac{1}{|y|} \leq |x| \leq \frac{3}{2|y|}$ .

Hence

$$\begin{aligned} |J_2| &\leq \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{\frac{1}{2|y|} \leq |x| \leq \frac{3}{2|y|}} |K_1(x)| dx \\ &\leq C \int_{\frac{1}{2|y|} \leq |x| \leq \frac{3}{2|y|}} |x|^{-n} dx \text{ by hypothesis (a)} \\ &= C \left( \log\left(\frac{3}{2|y|}\right) - \log\left(\frac{1}{2|y|}\right) \right) \\ &= C \log 3 = C, \text{ independently of } y. \end{aligned}$$

We use this estimate & (9) in equation (8)  
to find

$$|I_2| \leq C.$$

This & inequality (7) complete the proof  
that (10)  $|\hat{K}_1(y)| \leq C \quad \forall y \in \mathbb{R}^n$ .

We must prove (10) for any  $K_\varepsilon$   
in place of  $K_1$ .

$$\text{Set } K'(x) = \varepsilon^n K(\varepsilon x) \quad x \neq 0;$$

then  $K'$  satisfies the same hypotheses  
(a)-(c) as  $K$ , and with the same constants C.  
thus inequality (10) gives

$$(10)' \quad |K'_\varepsilon(y)| \leq C \quad \forall y \in \mathbb{R}^n.$$

The Fourier transform of

$$K_\varepsilon(x) = \varepsilon^{-n} K'_\varepsilon\left(\frac{x}{\varepsilon}\right) \text{ is } \hat{K}'_\varepsilon(\varepsilon y) +$$

this is bounded, uniformly in  $y$ , by (10)'.

Hence

$$|\hat{K}_\varepsilon(y)| \leq C \quad \forall \varepsilon > 0, \forall y \in \mathbb{R}^n$$

//

101

6.8 Definitions For  $f \in L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)$ , we define 102

$$(a) \quad T_\varepsilon f(x) = \int_{|y| \geq \varepsilon} K(y) f(x-y) dy \\ = K_\varepsilon * f$$

$$(b) \quad T f(x) = \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \int_{|y| \geq \varepsilon} K(y) f(x-y) dy,$$

whenever these expressions make sense.

Theorem 6.5 (Calderon-Zygmund) Assume  
that  $K$  satisfies the hypotheses (a)-(c)  
listed on p. 94.

Then for each  $f \in L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)$  ( $1 < p < \infty$ ),  
 $T_\varepsilon f$  is defined &  $\exists$  a constant  $C \ni$

$$(ii) \quad \|T_\varepsilon f\|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)} \leq C \|f\|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)}$$

The constant  $C$  depends only on  $p$  & not  
on  $f$  or  $\varepsilon > 0$ .

Corollary 6.6 Assume  $K$  satisfies hypotheses (a) - (c). 103

Then for each  $f \in L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)$  ( $1 < p < \infty$ ),

the limit

$$\lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} T_\varepsilon f = Tf$$

exists in  $L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)$  &  $T$  satisfies the estimate

$$(12) \quad \|Tf\|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)} \leq C \|f\|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)}$$

Remark Inequalities (11) & (12) are, in general, false for  $p = 1$  or  $\infty$ .

Proof of Theorem 6.5 Let  $\varepsilon > 0$  be fixed.

Step 1:  $T_\varepsilon$  is strong type  $(2,2)$

We have

$$\begin{aligned} \|T_\varepsilon f\|_2 &= \|K_\varepsilon * f\|_2 = \|\widehat{K_\varepsilon * f}\|_2 \\ &= \|\widehat{R}_\varepsilon \widehat{f}\|_2 \leq \end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned} &\leq \|\widehat{R}_\varepsilon\|_{L^\infty} \|\widehat{f}\|_{L^2} \leq C \|\widehat{f}\|_{L^2} \\ &\quad \text{by Lemma 6.4} \\ &= C \|f\|_2. \end{aligned} \quad \text{spanning 104}$$

This proves that  $T_\varepsilon$  is strong type  $(2,2)$ ; accordingly it is of weak type  $(2,2)$  as well (Lemma 6.1) & so

$$(13) \quad \text{mes } \{\mathbf{x} \mid |T_\varepsilon f(\mathbf{x})| > \alpha\} \leq \frac{C}{\alpha^2} \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} f^2 d\mathbf{x},$$

if  $\alpha > 0$  &  $f \in L^2(\mathbb{R}^n)$ .

Step 2:  $T_\varepsilon$  is weak type  $(1,1)$

Fix  $\alpha > 0$ ; we must show  $\exists C \ni$

$$(14) \quad \text{mes } \{\mathbf{x} \mid |T_\varepsilon f(\mathbf{x})| > \alpha\} \leq \frac{C}{\alpha} \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |f| d\mathbf{x}$$

$\forall f \in L^1(\mathbb{R}^n)$ .

For this we use Lemma 6.3 to decompose  $f$  into the sum of 2 functions  $g + b$  defined

as follows:

By Lemma 6.3 we may write  $\mathbb{R}^n = F \cup \mathcal{N}$ ,  
where

$$(15) \quad \begin{cases} |f(x)| \leq \alpha & \text{a.e. } x \in F, \\ \mathcal{N} = \bigcup_{k=1}^{\infty} Q_k, \quad \text{mes}(\mathcal{N}) \leq \frac{1}{\alpha} \|f\|_{L^1} \\ \frac{1}{\text{mes}(Q_k)} \int_{Q_k} |f| dx \leq C\alpha. \end{cases}$$

Define

$$g(x) = \begin{cases} f(x) & x \in F \\ \frac{1}{\text{mes}(Q_k)} \int_{Q_k} f dx & x \in Q_k \end{cases}$$

$$\hat{b}(x) = f(x) - g(x).$$

$$(16) \quad \begin{cases} |g(x)| \leq C\alpha & \text{a.e. } x \in \mathbb{R}^n \\ b(x) = 0 & x \in F \\ \int_{Q_k} b(x) dx = 0 & \forall \text{ cube } Q_k \end{cases}$$

(105)

Then  $T_\varepsilon f = T_\varepsilon g + T_\varepsilon b$  & so

(106)

$$\text{mes} \{x \mid |T_\varepsilon f| > \alpha\} \leq \text{mes} \{x \mid |T_\varepsilon g| > \frac{\alpha}{2}\}$$

$$(17) \quad + \text{mes} \{x \mid |T_\varepsilon b| > \alpha/2\}.$$

Estimate of  $T_\varepsilon g$ : We have  $g \in L^2(\mathbb{R}^n)$ : indeed,

$$\|g\|_{L^2}^2 = \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} |g|^2 dx = \int_F |g|^2 dx + \int_{\mathcal{N}} |g|^2 dx$$

$$\leq \alpha \int_F |f| dx + \alpha^2 C \text{mes}(\mathcal{N})$$

$$\leq C\alpha \|f\|_{L^1}, \text{ by (15).}$$

Now apply inequality (13) to  $g$ :

$$(18) \quad \text{mes} \{x \mid |T_\varepsilon g| > \alpha/2\} \leq \frac{C}{\alpha^2} \|g\|_{L^2}^2 \leq \frac{C}{\alpha^2} \|f\|_{L^1}.$$

## Estimate of $T_b$

Write

$$b_j = b \chi_{Q_j} = \begin{cases} b & \text{on } Q_j \\ 0 & \text{otherwise;} \end{cases}$$

$$\text{then } b = \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} b_j \text{ & } T_\varepsilon b = \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} T_\varepsilon b_j;$$

Let  $y_j$  denote the center of the cube  $Q_j$ .

Then

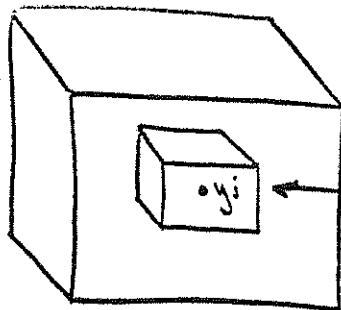
$$T_\varepsilon b_j(x) = \int_{Q_j} K_\varepsilon(x-y) b_j(y) dy$$

$$(19) \quad = \int_{Q_j} [K_\varepsilon(x-y) - K_\varepsilon(x-y')] b_j(y) dy$$

(since  $\int_{Q_j} b_j dy = 0$ , by (16)).

Now define  $Q_j^*$  to be the cube obtained by expanding  $Q_j$  by a factor of  $2\sqrt{n}$ :

(107)



(108)

Define  $\Omega^* = \bigcup_{j=1}^{\infty} Q_j^*$ ,  $F^* = (\Omega^*)^c$ .

Then

$$(20) \quad \text{mes}(\Omega^*) \leq (2\sqrt{n})^n \text{mes}(\Omega)$$

and  
if  $x \notin Q_j^*$ , then

$$(21) \quad |x-y_j| \geq 2|y-y_j| \quad \forall y \in Q_j.$$

Hence by (19) we have

$$\int_{(Q_j^*)^c} |T_\varepsilon b_j(x)| dx \leq \sup_{y \in Q_j} \left( \int_{(Q_j^*)^c} |K_\varepsilon(x-y) - K_\varepsilon(x-y')| dy \right) \cdot \int_{Q_j} |b_j(y)| dy$$

$$\leq \sup_{y \in Q_j} \int_{\substack{|K_\varepsilon(x'-y) - K_\varepsilon(x')| \\ |x'| \geq 2|y'|}} dx' \cdot \int_{Q_j} |b(y)| dy \quad (10)$$

by (21) ( $x' = x-y$ ,  $y' = y-y'$ )

$$\leq C \int_{Q_j} |b(y)| dy \quad \text{by hypothesis (b).}$$

Therefore,

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{F^*} |T_\varepsilon b(x)| dx &\leq \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} \int_{(Q_j^*)^c} |T_\varepsilon b_j(x)| dx \\ &\leq C \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} \int_{Q_j} |b(y)| dy \\ &= C \|b\|_{L^1} = C \|f\|_{L^1}; \end{aligned}$$

hence.

$$(22) \text{ mes } \{x \in F^* \mid |T_\varepsilon b| > \alpha_2\} \leq \frac{C}{\alpha} \|f\|_{L^1}.$$

But (15) & (20) together imply

$$\text{mes } \{x \mid |T_\varepsilon b| > \alpha_2\} \leq \frac{C}{\alpha} \|f\|_{L^1}.$$

This & (22) give

$$\text{mes } \{x \mid |T_\varepsilon b| > \alpha_2\} \leq \frac{C}{\alpha} \|f\|_{L^1}.$$

Now we combine this estimate with (18) & (17); this gives us inequality (14).

Step 3  $L^p$  estimates for  $1 < p \leq 2$

In steps 1 & 2 we proved that  $T_\varepsilon$  is strong type  $(2,2)$  & weak type  $(1,1)$ : the Marcinkiewicz Interpolation Thm (p. 87) implies that  $T_\varepsilon$  is strong type  $(p,p)$   $\forall 1 < p \leq 2$ ; ie

$$\exists C = C(p) \Rightarrow$$

$$(23) \|T_\varepsilon f\|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)} \leq C(p) \|f\|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)}$$

$$\forall f \in L^p(\mathbb{R}^n), \quad 1 < p \leq 2.$$

Step 4  $L^p$  estimates for  $2 < p < \infty$

(111)

We choose  $f \in L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)$  for  $2 < p < \infty$  &  
take any  $\phi \in L^q(\mathbb{R}^n)$  ( $\frac{1}{p} + \frac{1}{q} = 1$ ), with  
 $\|\phi\|_{L^q} \leq 1$ .

Then:

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} (T_\varepsilon f) \phi \, dx &= \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} K_\varepsilon(x-y) f(y) \phi(x) \, dx \, dy \\ &= \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} f(y) (\bar{T}_\varepsilon \phi) \, dy, \end{aligned}$$

where  $\bar{T}_\varepsilon \phi = K_\varepsilon(-x) * \phi$ . Hence by  
inequality (23) we have

$$\begin{aligned} \left| \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} (T_\varepsilon f) \phi \right| \, dx &\leq \|f\|_p \|\bar{T}_\varepsilon \phi\|_{L^q} \\ &\leq C(q) \|f\|_p \|\phi\|_{L^q} \\ &\leq C(q) \|f\|_p. \end{aligned}$$

This holds  $\forall \phi \in L^q$  with  $\|\phi\|_{L^q} \leq 1$ . (112)

Hence

$T_\varepsilon f \in L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)$  ( $\in$  dual space of  $L^q(\mathbb{R}^n)$ ),  
with

$$\|T_\varepsilon f\|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)} \leq C(p) \|f\|_p \quad (2 < p < \infty)$$

This holds  $\forall f \in L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)$ . ||

Proof of Corollary 6.6 By estimate (11)

$$\|T_\varepsilon f\|_p \leq C(p) \|f\|_p \quad \forall f \in L^p(\mathbb{R}^n), \quad 1 < p < \infty$$

and the constant  $C$  does not depend on  $\varepsilon > 0$ .

Suppose now that  $f \in C_0^\infty(\mathbb{R}^n)$ . Then

$$\begin{aligned} T_\varepsilon f(x) &= \int_{|y| \geq \varepsilon} K(y) f(x-y) \, dy \\ &= \int_{|y| \geq 1} K(y) f(x-y) \, dy + \int_{1 \geq |y| \geq \varepsilon} K(y) [f(x-y) - f(x)] \, dy \end{aligned}$$

by the cancellation property (c). (123)

The first integral represents a fixed function in  $L^p$ . The integrand of the second integral can be estimated by

$$\frac{|f(x-y) - f(x)|}{|x|^n} \leq \frac{C}{|x|^{n-1}} \quad \text{so}$$

Converges uniformly in  $x$  as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ .

Hence  $T_\varepsilon(f) \rightarrow T(f)$  in  $L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)$

as  $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ ,  $\forall f \in C_0^\infty(\mathbb{R}^n)$ .

The  $T_\varepsilon$  thus converge to  $T$  on a dense subset of  $L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)$  & are uniformly bounded: this implies

$$T_\varepsilon f \rightarrow Tf \text{ in } L^p \text{ as } \varepsilon \rightarrow 0,$$

$\forall f \in L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)$  //



### C. Application to $\Delta$ on $\mathbb{R}^n$ (124)

Next we apply the Calderon-Zygmund inequality to obtain  $L^p$  estimates for the second derivatives of a solution  $u$  of  $\Delta u = f$  ( $f \in L^p$ ) on all of  $\mathbb{R}^n$  ( $n \geq 3$ )

#### Definitions

$$(a) \Gamma(x) = \frac{-1}{n(n-2)w_n} \frac{1}{|x|^{n-2}} \quad x \neq 0$$

( $w_n$  = volume of unit ball in  $\mathbb{R}^n$ ) is called the fundamental solution of Laplace's equation.

(b) Let  $f$  be bounded & integrable. Then

$$u(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} \Gamma(x-y) f(y) dy = \Gamma * f$$

is the Newtonian potential of  $f$ .

#### Facts About $\Gamma$

$$(i) \Gamma_{x_i}(x) = \frac{1}{n w_n} \frac{x_i}{|x|^n} \quad x \neq 0$$

//

$$(ii) \quad \Gamma_{x_i x_j}(x) = \frac{1}{n \omega_n} \left( \frac{s_{ij}}{|x|^n} - n \frac{x_i x_j}{|x|^{n+2}} \right) \quad x \neq 0 \quad (125)$$

$$(iii) \quad \Delta \Gamma_{ii} = 0 \quad x \neq 0$$

Remark We'll prove in chapter VII that

{ Any function  $u \in C^\infty(\overline{\mathbb{R}^n})$  can be written as }

$$u(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} \Gamma(y) \Delta u(x-y) dy$$

$x \in \mathbb{R}^n$

so a smooth function can be written as the Newtonian potential of its Laplacian.

Definitions (a) Fix some  $1 \leq i, j \leq n$ .

$$K(x) = \Gamma_{x_i x_j}(x) \quad x \neq 0$$

(b) Let  $f \in C_0^\infty(\mathbb{R}^n)$ . We define

$$\begin{aligned} T(f) &= \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \int_{|y| \geq \varepsilon} K(y) f(x-y) dy \\ &= u_{x_i x_j} - f(x) \frac{s_{ij}}{n} \end{aligned}$$

where  $u$  is the Newtonian potential of  $f \neq 0$

$$\Delta u = f \quad \text{in } \mathbb{R}^n$$

(126)

We'll show that  $T$  is of strong type  $(p, p)$  ( $1 < p < \infty$ ) so obtain the estimate

$$\|u_{x_i x_j}\|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)} \leq \|f\|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)} \quad 1 < p < \infty.$$

Lemma 6.7 The kernel  $K$  satisfies the hypotheses listed on p. 94

Proof (a) Since  $K = \Gamma_{x_i x_j}$  (for some fixed  $1 \leq i, j \leq n$ )

$$= C \left( \frac{s_{ij}}{|x|^n} - n \frac{x_i x_j}{|x|^{n+2}} \right),$$

clearly  $|K(x)| \leq \frac{C}{|x|^n} \quad x \neq 0$ .

(b) For  $x \neq 0$ , we may differentiate  $K$  to discover

$$(24) \quad |\nabla K(x)| \leq \frac{C}{|x|^{n+1}} \quad x \neq 0.$$

Therefore, by the Mean Value Theorem,

$$(25) \int_{|x| \geq 2|y|} |K(x-y) - K(x)| dx \leq \int_{|x| \geq 2|y|} |y| |\nabla K(z)| dx \quad (117)$$

It suffices to convert to polar coordinates & prove

$$\int_{\partial B(0,1)} \Omega(x) ds = 0$$

for  $\Omega(x) = \delta_{ij} - n \frac{x_i x_j}{|x|^2}$ ; that is,

$$\int_{\partial B(0,1)} x_i x_j ds = 0 \quad \text{if } i \neq j,$$

$$\int_{\partial B(0,1)} x_i^2 ds = \frac{\text{mes}(\partial B(0,1))}{n} \quad i=1,2,\dots,n.$$

These facts can be checked by an explicit evaluation of the surface integrals. //

By this lemma & Corollary 6.6 we now know that

$$T(f) = \lim_{\epsilon \rightarrow 0} \int_{|y| \geq \epsilon} \Gamma_{x,y}(y) f(x-y) dy$$

is defined  $\forall f \in L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)$  (if  $1 < p < \infty$ ).

We'll see in the next chapter that (for  $n$

hence (24) & (25) imply

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{|x| \geq 2|y|} |K(x-y) - K(x)| dx &\leq C|y| \int_{|x| \geq 2|y|} \frac{dx}{|x|^{n+1}} \\ &\leq C|y| \cdot \frac{1}{|y|} = C, \end{aligned}$$

the constant independent of  $y$  //

(c) To prove

$$\int_{R_1 \leq |x| \leq R_2} K(x) dx = 0 \quad 0 < R_1 < R_2,$$

Smooth function  $f$ ) the right hand side  
of this expression represents  $u_{x_i x_j}$ ,  
where  $u$  is the Newtonian potential of  $f$   
so solves  $\Delta u = f$  in  $\mathbb{R}^n$ .

Hence the  $L^p$  estimate provided by Corollary 6.6  
& the remark on p. 115 give us

Theorem 6.8 Let  $u \in C_0^\infty(\mathbb{R}^n)$ . Then  
 $\forall 1 < p < \infty, \exists \text{ a constant } C(p) \ni$

$$\|u_{x_i x_j}\|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)} \leq C(p) \|\Delta u\|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)}$$

$\forall 1 \leq i, j \leq n$ . The constant depends only  
on  $n$  &  $p$ .

Otherwise stated: if  $u \in C_0^\infty(\mathbb{R}^n)$  solves

$$(f) \quad \begin{cases} \Delta u = f \\ \text{in } \mathbb{R}^n, \end{cases}$$

then

$$\sum_{i,j=1}^n \|u_{x_i x_j}\|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)} \leq C(p) \|f\|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)}$$

Remark This estimate in general fails for  
 $p = 1$  or  $p = \infty$ . By approximation, the estimate  
holds for  $u \in W^{2,p}(\mathbb{R}^n) \cap$

(119)

### D. Global $W^{2,p}$ estimates

(120)

[6.10] In this section we use the results from §C  
to study a solution  $u$  of

$$\begin{cases} -a_{ij}u_{xxj} + b_{ij}u_{xi} + cu = f & \text{in } \Omega \\ u = 0 & \text{on } \partial\Omega. \end{cases}$$

#### Assumptions on the Coefficients

- (a)  $a_{ij}, b_i, c$  are bounded on  $\Omega$
- (b) the  $a_{ij}$  satisfy the ellipticity condition (E)
- (c) the functions  $a_{ij}$  are continuous on  $\overline{\Omega}$

First are two lemmas covering the cases that  
 $\Omega$  is a ball or half ball of small radius  $R$ .

Lemma 6.8 Assume that the coefficients  
 $a_{ij}, b_i$  &  $c$  satisfy hypotheses (a)-(c) (with  
 $\Omega$  replaced by some ball centered at the  
origin). Choose  $1 < p < \infty$ .

Then  $\exists$  constants  $R_0 > 0, C_1, C_2 > 0$ ,  
depending only on the bounds of the coefficients,  
the modulus of continuity of the  $a_{ij}, n, \theta$ ,  
 $\Theta$ , and  $p \ni$

if

$$0 < R \leq R_0$$

(123)

$\nabla u$  solves (\*) in  $\Omega = B(R)$ , with  
 $u = 0$  near  $\partial B(R)$ , then

$$\sum_{i,j=1}^n \|u_{x_i x_j}\|_{L^p(B(R))} \leq C_1 \|f\|_{L^p(B(R))} + C_2 \|u\|_{W^{1,p}(B(R))}$$

Proof We may rewrite (\*) as

$$(26) \quad a_{ij}(0)u_{x_i x_j} = (a_{ij}(0) - a_{ij}(x))u_{x_i x_j} + b_i u_{x_i} + c u - f \quad \text{in } B(R)$$

By Lemma 3.1 (cf. also the proof of Lemma 3.4),  
 $\exists$  an orthogonal matrix  $B \ni$  if we change to  
new variables  $y = Bx$ , (26) becomes

$$a'_{ij}(0)u_{y_i y_j} = (a'_{ij}(0) - a'_{ij}(y))u_{y_i y_j} + b'_i u_{y_i} + c u - f \quad \text{in } B(R),$$

where  $A'(0) = B A(0) B^T = \text{diag}(\lambda_1, \dots, \lambda_n)$  (that is,

$$a'_{ij}(0) = \lambda_i \delta_{ij} \quad )$$

(122)

We now follow this by a "stretching"

$$z_k = \frac{1}{\sqrt{\lambda_k}} y_k$$

& this change of variable converts (26) into  
the form

$$(27) \quad \begin{cases} \Delta u = (a''_{ij}(0) - a''_{ij}(z))u_{z_i z_j} \\ \quad + b''_i u_{z_i} + c u - f \end{cases} = f'(z)$$

( $\nabla B(R)$  is mapped onto an ellipsoid  $B'$  centered at 0)

Thus

$$\begin{cases} \Delta u = f' \quad \text{in } B' \\ u = 0 \quad \text{near } \partial B'. \end{cases}$$

We may extend  $u$  to be  $\equiv 0$  on all of  $\mathbb{R}^n \setminus B'$ .  
To this function we now apply the estimate provided  
by Theorem 6.8:

$$\sum_{i,j=1}^n \|u_{z_i z_j}\|_{L^p(B')} \leq C \|f'\|_{L^p(B')}$$

Now use the definition of  $f'$  (see (27)) 123

to obtain

$$\begin{aligned}
 & \sum_{i,j=1}^n \|u_{z_i z_j}\|_{L^p(B')} \\
 (28) \quad & \leq C \sup_{\substack{i,j \\ z \in B'}} |a''_{ij}(0) - a''_{ij}(z)| \sum_{i,j=1}^n \|u_{z_i z_j}\|_{L^p(B')} \\
 & + C \|f\|_{L^p(B')} + C \|u\|_{W^{1,p}(B')}.
 \end{aligned}$$

Recall now that the  $a_{ij}$  ( $\&$  hence the  $a''_{ij}$ ) are continuous. We choose  $R_0 > 0$  so small that if  $0 < R \leq R_0$ , then

$$(29) \quad C \sup_{\substack{i,j \\ z \in B'}} |a''_{ij}(0) - a''_{ij}(z)| \leq \frac{1}{2}$$

(The choice of  $R_0$  depends only on the quantities listed in the statement of the Lemma).

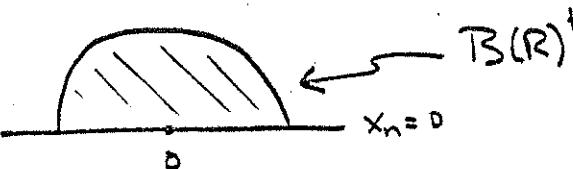
We plug (29) into (28) to get

$$\sum_{i,j=1}^n \|u_{z_i z_j}\|_{L^p(B')} \leq C \|f\|_{L^p(B')} + C \|u\|_{W^{1,p}(B')}$$

We now convert back to the original coordinates  $x$  & note that the various norms change at most by a bounded quantity, to finish the proof. 124

6.11 Definition

$$B(R)^+ = \{x \in \mathbb{R}^n \mid |x| \leq R, x_n \geq 0\}$$

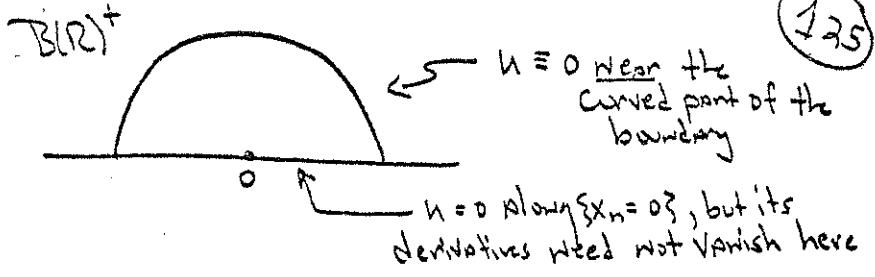


Lemma 6.9 Under the same assumptions as for Lemma 6.1,  $\exists$  constants  $R_0 > 0$ ,  $C_1, C_2 \geq 0$  s.t.

if  $0 < R \leq R_0$

and  $u$  solves (\*) in  $\Omega = B(R)^+$ , with  $u = 0$  near  $\partial B(R)^+ \cap \{x_n > 0\} \neq u = 0$  on  $\{x_n = 0\}$ , then

$$\sum_{i,j=1}^n \|u_{x_i x_j}\|_{L^p(B(R)^+)} \leq C_1 \|f\|_{L^p(B(R)^+)} + C_2 \|u\|_{W^{1,p}(B(R)^+)}$$



125

Proof By means of the changes of variable indicated in the proof of Lemma 6.8, we may reduce to the case that  $u$  solves

$$(30) \quad \begin{cases} \Delta u = f' & \text{in } (\bar{B}')^+ \\ u = 0 & \text{near } \partial(\bar{B}')^+ \cap \{z_n > 0\} \\ u = 0 & \text{on } \{z_n = 0\}, \end{cases}$$

where  $(\bar{B}')^+ = \bar{B}' \cap \{z_n \geq 0\}$  &  
 $f'$  is defined as in (27).

Now extend  $u$  by reflection to all of  $\bar{B}'$ ; i.e.  
define

$$(31) \quad \bar{u}(z) = \begin{cases} u(z) & \text{if } z_n \geq 0 \\ -u(z_1, \dots, z_{n-1}, -z_n) & \text{if } z_n < 0 \end{cases} \quad z \in \bar{B}'$$

Then  $\bar{u}$  is not as smooth as  
 $u$  was, but  $\bar{u}$  & its first derivatives are  
continuous across  $\{z_n = 0\}$  & so

$$\bar{u} \in W^{1,p}(\bar{B}'), \bar{u} \equiv 0 \text{ near } \partial\bar{B}'.$$

Also (30) & (31) imply that

$$(32) \quad \Delta \bar{u} = \bar{f}' \quad \text{in } \bar{B}',$$

where

$$\bar{f}'(z) = \begin{cases} f'(z) & \text{if } z_n \geq 0 \\ -f'(z_1, \dots, z_{n-1}, -z_n) & \text{if } z_n < 0 \end{cases} \quad z \in \bar{B}'.$$

Since  $\bar{f}' \in L^p(\bar{B}')$  we now use the techniques  
of the proof before to obtain the estimate

$$\sum_{i,j=1}^n \|\bar{u}_{z_i z_j}\|_{L^p(\bar{B}')} \leq C \|f'\|_{L^p(\bar{B}')} + C \|u\|_{W^{1,p}(\bar{B}')}$$

& so

$$\begin{aligned} \sum_{i,j=1}^n \|\bar{u}_{z_i z_j}\|_{L^p((\bar{B}')^+)} &\leq C \|f'\|_{L^p((\bar{B}')^+)} \\ &\quad + C \|u\|_{W^{1,p}((\bar{B}')^+)} \end{aligned}$$

if  $0 < R \leq R_0$  &  $R_0$  is small enough. We

126

Convert back to the original coordinates  
to finish the proof. 127

We now prove the  $W^{2,p}$  estimates for a solution  $u$  of (‡) on an arbitrary smooth domain  $\Omega$ .  
The idea, due to Korn, is to use a partition of unity of local changes of coordinates to reduce to one of the cases covered by Lemmas 6.8 & 6.9.

Theorem 6.10 Assume that  $u$  is a smooth solution of (‡) on a bounded domain  $\Omega$  with smooth boundary  $\partial\Omega$ . Suppose that the coefficients satisfy the hypotheses listed on p. 120.

Let  $1 < p < \infty$ .

Then  $\exists$  constants  $C_1$  &  $C_2$ , depending only on the bounds of the coefficients, the modulus of continuity of the  $a_{ij}$ ,  $\Omega$ ,  $n$ ,  $\theta$ ,  $\Theta$ , &  $p \geq$

$$\|u\|_{W^{2,p}(\Omega)} \leq C_1 \|f\|_{L^p(\Omega)} + C_2 \|u\|_{L^p(\Omega)}$$

If  $\min_{\Omega} c(x) \geq \lambda$  is sufficiently large,  
we may take  $C_2 = 0$ .

Proof We take a finite number  $N$  of  $C_0^\infty$  functions  $\zeta_k$  ( $k=1, \dots, N$ ) 128

$$(33) \quad \sum_{k=1}^N \zeta_k(x) = 1 \quad \forall x \in \bar{\Omega},$$

$$(34) \quad \text{diam}(\text{supp } \zeta_k) \leq R \leq \frac{R_0}{2} \quad k=1, 2, \dots, N,$$

where  $R_0 > 0$  is the constant from Lemmas 6.8 & 6.9.

Define

$$(35) \quad u_k(x) = \zeta_k(x) u(x) \quad x \in \bar{\Omega}$$

then  $u_k$  is supported in some ball  $B_k = B(x_k, R)$ , intersected with  $\Omega$ .

Case 1  $B_k \subset \Omega$

Then by (35) & (‡) we have

$$(36) \quad \begin{aligned} L(u_k) &= f \zeta_k - a_{ij} (\sum u_{x_i} \zeta_{kx_j} + u \zeta_{kx_i}) \\ &\quad + b_i u \zeta_{kx_i} \\ &\equiv f_k \end{aligned}$$

in  $B_k$ , where  $L$  denotes the elliptic operator

$$Lu = -a_{ij}u_{x_i x_j} + b_i u_{x_i} + cu$$

Hence  $u_k$  solves

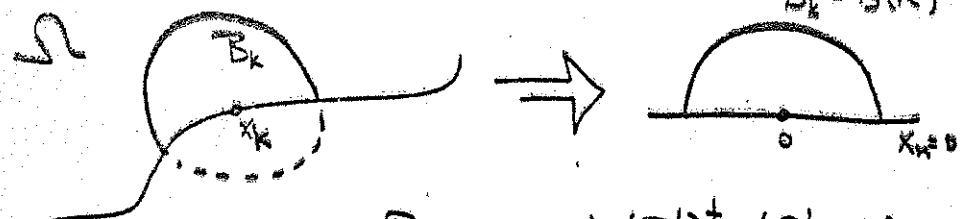
$$(129) \quad \begin{cases} L u_k = f_k \text{ in } B_k \\ u_k = 0 \text{ near } \partial B_k. \end{cases}$$

We apply Lemma 6.8 to find

$$(37) \quad \begin{aligned} \|u_k\|_{W^{2,p}(\Omega)} &\leq C\|f_k\|_{L^p(\Omega)} + C\|u_k\|_{W^{1,p}(\Omega)} \\ &\leq C\|f\|_{L^p(\Omega)} + C\|u\|_{W^{1,p}(\Omega)}, \end{aligned}$$

according to the definition of  $f_k$  (see (36)).

Case 2  $B_k \cap \partial\Omega \neq \emptyset$ . We can arrange things so that balls  $B_k$  which intersect  $\partial\Omega$  are such that the center of  $B_k = x_k \in \partial\Omega$ .



We may now map  $B_k \cap \Omega$  onto  $(R')^+$  ( $R' \leq R_0$ ) by a local, smooth change of coordinates. Straight-

(129)

forward & standard calculations now show that (the transform of)  $u_k$  satisfies in  $B(R')^+$  an equation of the form

$$(130) \quad \begin{cases} L' u_k = f'_k \text{ in } B(R')^+ \\ u_k = 0 \text{ near } \partial B(R')^+ \cap \{x_n > 0\} \\ u_k = 0 \text{ along } \{x_n = 0\}, \end{cases}$$

where  $L'$  is an elliptic operator with the same properties as  $L$ .

We may apply Lemma 6.9 to find

$$\begin{aligned} \|u'_k\|_{W^{2,p}(B(R')^+)} &\leq C\|f'_k\|_{L^p(B(R')^+)} \\ &\quad + C\|u'_k\|_{W^{1,p}(B(R')^+)}. \end{aligned}$$

We transform back into the original variables to find

$$(38) \quad \begin{aligned} \|u_k\|_{W^{2,p}(\Omega)} &\leq C\|f\|_{L^p(\Omega)} \\ &\quad + C\|u\|_{W^{1,p}(\Omega)}. \end{aligned}$$

(130)

Now add inequalities (37) & (38) for  $k=1, \dots, N$  (137)  
 & recall, by (33) & (35), that  $u = \sum_{k=1}^N u_k$ :

$$(39) \|u\|_{W^{2,p}(\Omega)} \leq C\|f\|_{L^p(\Omega)} + C\|u\|_{W^{1,p}(\Omega)}.$$

But by Lemma 6.11 from below we have

$$\|u\|_{W^{1,p}(\Omega)} \leq \varepsilon \|u\|_{W^{2,p}(\Omega)} + C(\varepsilon)\|u\|_{L^p(\Omega)}$$

$\forall \varepsilon > 0$ ; choose  $\varepsilon$  small & plug this into (39) to finish the proof. //

[6.11] Lemma 6.11 Let  $1 < p < \infty$ . For each  $\varepsilon > 0$ ,  
 $\exists C(\varepsilon)$ , depending only on  $\varepsilon, p$ , and  $\Omega \Rightarrow$

$$\|u\|_{W^{1,p}(\Omega)} \leq \varepsilon \|u\|_{W^{2,p}(\Omega)} + C(\varepsilon)\|u\|_{L^p(\Omega)}$$

Proof We give an indirect proof,  
 based on the compactness assertion:

(39) if  $\Omega$  is bounded, then bounded subsets  
 of  $W^{1,p}(\Omega)$  are precompact in  $L^p(\Omega)$ .

For proof of this standard result,  
 see [G-T, p. 160]. (138)

We may apply assertion (39) to  $u$  & its first derivatives to prove that

(40) bounded subsets of  $W^{2,p}(\Omega)$  are precompact in  $W^{1,p}(\Omega)$ .

Now suppose the lemma were false; then  $\forall$  integer  $n \exists u^n \Rightarrow$

$$(41) \|u^n\|_{W^{1,p}} > \varepsilon \|u^n\|_{W^{2,p}} + n\|u^n\|_{L^p}$$

We may normalize if necessary to obtain

$$(42) \|u^n\|_{W^{1,p}} = 1. \quad \forall n$$

Then (41) implies

$$\|u^n\|_{W^{2,p}} \leq \frac{1}{\varepsilon} \quad \forall n$$

& so, by (40),  $\exists$  a subsequence (which we denote also as " $u^n$ ")  $\Rightarrow$

$$u^n \rightarrow u \text{ strongly in } W^{1,p}$$

By (42) we have

$$(43) \quad \|u\|_{W^{1,p}} = 1.$$

But (41) and (42) also imply

$$\|u^n\|_{L^p} \leq \frac{1}{n}$$

so  $u = \lim u^n = 0$ , a contradiction to (43). Hence (41) cannot hold.  $\square$

### E. Local $W^{1,p}$ estimates

6.14] We conclude this chapter by proving that the  $W^{2,p}(\Omega')$  norm of a solution  $u$  of

$$(4) \quad \begin{cases} -a_{ij}u_{x_ix_j} + b_iu_{x_i} + cu = f & \text{in } \Omega \\ \end{cases}$$

can be estimated for each  $\Omega' \subset \subset \Omega$ , even if we do not assume  $u$  to be well behaved on  $\partial\Omega$  (or that  $\partial\Omega$  is smooth).

(133)

These estimates are somewhat more delicate than the global estimates presented in section D.

(134)

For simplicity of the exposition we consider only  $2 \leq p < \infty$

First we need a refinement of Lemma 6.11:

Lemma 6.13: There exists a constant  $C$ , depending only on  $n + p \geq$

$$(44) \quad \sum_{i=1}^n \|u_{x_i}\|_{L^p(B(R))} \leq \varepsilon \sum_{i,j=1}^n \|u_{x_i x_j}\|_{L^p(B(R))} + C \|u\|_{L^p(B(R))}$$

for all  $\varepsilon > 0$  and  $u \in W^{2,p}(B(R))$ .

Note, in particular, that  $C$  does not depend on  $\varepsilon$  or  $R$ .

Proof: We may assume WLOG that  $u$  is smooth. Consider first the case

that  $R = 1$ . Then by standard  
theory (see, for example, p. 10 in

A. Friedman, Partial Differential Equations,  
Holt, Rinehart & Winston, Inc.)

$\exists$  a smooth function  $\bar{u} : \mathbb{R}^n \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  s.t.

$$(45) \quad \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \bar{u} = u \text{ on } \overline{B(1)} \\ \bar{u} \equiv 0 \text{ on } \mathbb{R}^n \setminus \overline{B(2)} \\ \|\bar{u}\|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)} \leq C \|u\|_{L^p(\overline{B(1)})} \\ \sum_{i,j=1}^n \|\bar{u}_{x_i x_j}\|_{L^p(\mathbb{R}^n)} \leq C \|u\|_{W^{2,p}(\overline{B(1)})}; \end{array} \right.$$

$\bar{u}$  is called an extension of  $u$  to  $\mathbb{R}^n$ .

Then Lemma 2.2 & Young's inequality imply

$$\sum_{i=1}^n \|\bar{u}_{x_i}\|_{L^p(\overline{B(2)})} \leq \sum_{i,j=1}^n \|\bar{u}_{x_i x_j}\|_{L^p(\overline{B(2)})} + \frac{C}{\varepsilon} \|\bar{u}\|_{L^p(\overline{B(2)})}$$

$\forall \varepsilon' > 0$ ; And so (45) gives

(135)

$$\begin{aligned} \sum_{i=1}^n \|\bar{u}_{x_i}\|_{L^p(\overline{B(1)})} &\leq \sum_{i=1}^n \|\bar{u}_{x_i}\|_{L^p(\overline{B(2)})} \\ &\leq \varepsilon' C \|u\|_{W^{2,p}(\overline{B(1)})} + \frac{C}{\varepsilon'} \|u\|_{L^p(\overline{B(1)})}. \end{aligned}$$

(136)

We set  $\varepsilon = \varepsilon' C$  to prove (44) for the case  $R = 1$ .

For the general case of  $u$  defined on  $\overline{B(R)}$ , we let

$$v(x) = u(Rx) \quad x \in \overline{B(1)}$$

so that  $v$  is defined on  $\overline{B(1)}$  &

$$v_{x_i}(x) = R u_{x_i}(Rx) \quad x \in \overline{B(1)}$$

$$v_{x_i x_j}(x) = R^2 u_{x_i x_j}(Rx) \quad x \in \overline{B(1)}.$$

Hence

$$(46) \quad \|v\|_{L^p(\overline{B(1)})} = R^{-\frac{n}{p}} \|u\|_{L^p(\overline{B(R)})}$$

$$(47) \|v_{x_i}\|_{L^p(B(1))} = R^{1-n/p} \|u_{x_i}\|_{L^p(B(R))} \quad (137)$$

and

$$(48) \|v_{x_ix_j}\|_{L^p(B(1))} = R^{2-n/p} \|u_{x_ix_j}\|_{L^p(B(R))}.$$

Now use (46)-(48) & inequality (44) for  $v$  on  $B(1)$  to get

$$R^{1-n/p} \sum_{i=1}^n \|u_{x_i}\|_{L^p(B(R))} \leq \sum_{i,j=1}^n \|u_{x_ix_j}\|_{L^p(B(R))} + \frac{C}{\Sigma} R^{-n/p} \|u\|_{L^p(B(R))}$$

Let  $\Sigma = \frac{\Sigma}{R}$  to obtain (44) in the general case. //

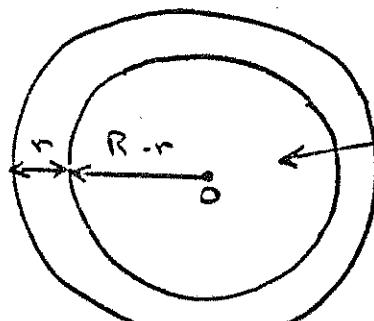
Proposition 6.43 Let  $u$  be a smooth solution of

$$(5)\left\{ \begin{array}{l} Lu = -a_{ij} u_{x_ix_j} + b_i u_{x_i} + cu = f \\ \text{in } B(R), \end{array} \right.$$

where  $R \leq R_0$  &  $R_0$  is the

constant mentioned in Lemma 6.8. (138)  
Then  $\exists C$ , depending only on  $n, p, R_0, \frac{1}{r}$   
the coefficients of  $L$  &

$$(49) \quad \sum_{i,j=1}^n \|u_{x_ix_j}\|_{L^p(B(R-r))} \leq \frac{C}{r^2} [\|f\|_{L^p(B(R))} + \|u\|_{L^p(B(R))}]$$



The  $W^{2,p}$  norm of  $u$  on the smaller ball of radius  $R-r$  is estimated by  $u \notin f$  on  $B(R)$ , times a constant  $\frac{1}{r^2}$ .

Proof Choose a cutoff function

$$\varphi \in C_0^\infty(B(R)) \ni$$

$$(50) \quad \left\{ \begin{array}{l} 0 \leq \varphi \leq 1, \varphi \equiv 1 \text{ on } B(R-r), \\ \varphi \equiv 0 \text{ on } \mathbb{R}^n \setminus B(R-r_2), \\ |S_{x_i}| \leq \frac{C}{r}, |S_{x_ix_j}| \leq \frac{C}{r^2} \quad (i,j=1, \dots, n) \end{array} \right.$$

Let

$$w = \sum u;$$

then

$$\begin{aligned} Lw &= -a_{ij}(\sum u)_{x_i x_j} + b_i (\sum u)_{x_i} + c \sum u \\ &= \underbrace{\sum u}_{=f} - a_{ij} \sum u_{x_i x_j} - 2a_{ij} \sum u_{x_i} h_{x_j} + b_i \sum u_{x_i} \end{aligned}$$

Hence Lemma 6.8 & (50) imply

$$\left\| \sum_{i,j=1}^n u_{x_i x_j} \right\|_{L^p(B(R-r))}$$

$$\leq \sum_{i,j=1}^n \|u_{x_i x_j}\|_{L^p(B(R))}$$

$$(51) \quad \leq C \|f'\|_{L^p(B(R))} + C \|w\|_{W^{1,p}(B(R))}$$

$$\leq \frac{C}{r^2} (\|f\|_{L^p(B(R))} + \|u\|_{L^p(B(R))})$$

$$+ \frac{C}{r} \|\nabla u\|_{L^p(B(R-r/2))}.$$

139

Now define

$$\phi(r) = \sum_{i,j=1}^n \|u_{x_i x_j}\|_{L^p(B(R-r))};$$

then (51) & Lemma 6.12 give

$$\phi(r) \leq \frac{C}{r^2} (\|f\|_{L^p} + \|u\|_{L^p})$$

$$+ \frac{C}{r} \left( \phi(r/2) + \frac{C}{\varepsilon} \|u\|_{L^p} \right)$$

Let  $\varepsilon = \frac{r}{8C}$  to obtain

$$(52) \quad \phi(r) \leq \frac{1}{8} \phi\left(\frac{r}{2}\right) + \frac{C}{r^2} [\|f\|_{L^p} + \|u\|_{L^p}].$$

The following Lemma applied to inequality  $\forall 0 < r < R$   
(52) completes the proof. ||

Lemma 6.14 Let  $\phi(r)$  be a nonnegative bounded function defined for  $0 < r \leq R_0$ . If

$$(53) \quad \phi(r) \leq \frac{1}{8} \phi\left(\frac{r}{2}\right) + \frac{C}{r^2} \quad \forall 0 < r \leq R_0,$$

then

$$(54) \quad \phi(r) \leq \frac{2C}{r^2} \quad \forall 0 < r \leq R_0.$$

Proof Since  $\phi$  is bounded, (54) is clearly true for all  $r$  small enough. Hence were (54) false, there would exist some pt.  $0 < r^* \leq R_0 \ni$

$$\phi(r^*) > \frac{2C}{(r^*)^2} \quad \text{but}$$

$$\phi\left(\frac{r^*}{2}\right) \leq \frac{2C}{\left(\frac{r^*}{2}\right)^2}.$$

But then

$$\frac{2C}{(r^*)^2} < \phi(r^*) \leq \frac{1}{8} \phi\left(\frac{r^*}{2}\right) + \frac{C}{(r^*)^2} \text{ by (53)}$$

(142)

$$< \frac{1}{8} \frac{2C}{\left(\frac{r^*}{2}\right)^2} + \frac{C}{(r^*)^2}$$

$$= \frac{2C}{(r^*)^2}, \text{ a contradiction.}$$

||

(143)

Theorem 6.15 Assume that  $u$  is a smooth solution of

$$(L) \quad \begin{cases} -a_{ij} u_{x_i x_j} + b_i u_{x_i} + c u = f & \text{in } \Omega. \end{cases}$$

Suppose the coefficients of  $L$  satisfy the hypotheses listed on p. (120).

Then for each domain  $\Omega' \subset \subset \Omega$ ,  $\exists$  constants  $C_1 \& C_2$ , depending only on the bounds on the coefficients, the modulus of continuity of the  $a_{ij}$ ,  $n$ ,  $\Theta$ ,  $\Theta$ ,  $P$ , and  $\text{dist}(\Omega', \partial\Omega) \Rightarrow$

$$\|u\|_{W^{3,p}(\Omega')} \leq C_1 \|f\|_{L^p(\Omega)} + C_2 \|u\|_{L^p(\Omega)}$$

Proof We may cover  $\Omega'$  by a 143

finite number of balls  $B_k(x_k, r_k)$  of radius.

$$r_k = \frac{1}{2} \min(R_0, \text{dist}(\Omega', \partial\Omega)),$$

where  $R_0$  is the number mentioned in Lemma 6.8

Then we apply Proposition 6.13 to the balls

$$B_k(x_k, 2r_k) \subset \Omega \text{ to estimate}$$

$$\sum_{i,j=1}^n \|u_{xxij}\|_{L^p(B(x_k, r_k))} \quad \text{in terms of } r_k \text{ &}$$

the  $L^p$  norm of  $f \# u$ .

We may add the resulting inequalities to find

$$\sum_{i,j=1}^n \|u_{xxij}\|_{L^p(\Omega')} \leq C(\Omega') (\|f\|_{L^p} + \|u\|_{L^p});$$

then Lemma 6.12 in turn provides a bound

for  $\|u\|_{W^{1,p}(\Omega')}$  & hence completes the proof. //



## VII Schauder estimates

144

[7.1] In this chapter we'll prove that if  $u$  solves

$$\begin{cases} -a_{ij}u_{x_i x_j} + b_i u_{x_i} + cu = f & \text{in } \Omega \\ u = \phi & \text{on } \partial\Omega \end{cases}$$

& if  $f$  & the coefficients of the elliptic operator are Hölder continuous, then the Second derivatives of  $u$  are Hölder continuous as well. As in Chapter VI this will follow from the corresponding statement for  $D$  by a perturbation argument. [Our reference is [G-T, Chapters 4 & 6]]

### A. The Newtonian Potential

[7.2] We recall some results from §C of the last chapter:

Definition

$$\Gamma(x) = \begin{cases} \frac{1}{n(n-2)w_n} \frac{1}{|x|^{n-2}} & x \neq 0 \\ 0 & n \geq 3 \end{cases}$$

( $w_n$  = measure of unit ball in  $\mathbb{R}^n$ )

$$\text{Note: (a)} \quad \Gamma_{x_i}(x) = \frac{1}{n w_n} \frac{x_i}{|x|^n} \quad x \neq 0$$

$$\text{(b)} \quad \Gamma_{x_i x_j}(x) = \frac{1}{n w_n} \left( \frac{\delta_{ij}}{|x|^n} - \frac{n x_i x_j}{|x|^{n+2}} \right) \quad x \neq 0$$

$$(c) |\Gamma_{x_i}(x)| \leq \frac{C}{|x|^{n-1}} \quad x \neq 0$$

$$(d) |\Gamma_{x_i x_j}(x)| \leq \frac{C}{|x|^n} \quad x \neq 0$$

Definition Let  $f \in L^2(\Omega)$ . Then

$$w(x) = \int_{\Omega} \Gamma(x-y) f(y) dy$$

is the Newtonian potential of  $f$  (on  $\Omega$ )

Lemma 7.1

If  $f \in L^\infty(\Omega)$ , then  $w \in C^1(\bar{\Omega})$  &

$$(1) \quad w_{x_i}(x) = \int_{\Omega} \Gamma_{x_i}(x-y) f(y) dy \quad i=1,2,\dots,n \quad x \in \Omega$$

Proof See [G-T, p. 53]. ||

Definitions Let  $0 < \alpha \leq 1$

$$(a) [\bar{u}]_{\alpha, \Omega} = [\bar{u}]_\alpha = \sup_{\substack{x, y \in \Omega \\ x \neq y}} \frac{|u(x) - u(y)|}{|x-y|^\alpha}$$

145

$$(b) \|u\|_{C^{0,\alpha}(\bar{\Omega})} = \sup_{\Omega} |u| + [\bar{u}]_\alpha$$

146

We'll usually write " $C^\alpha$ " for  $C^{0,\alpha}$ , when  $\alpha < 1$ .

$$(c) \|u\|_{C^{1,\alpha}(\bar{\Omega})} = \sup_{\Omega} |u| + \sum_{i=1}^n (\sup_{\Omega} |u_{x_i}| + [\bar{u}_{x_i}]_\alpha)$$

$$(d) \|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(\bar{\Omega})} = \sup_{\Omega} |u| + \sum_{i=1}^n \sup_{\Omega} |u_{x_i}|$$

$$+ \sum_{i,j=1}^n (\sup_{\Omega} |u_{x_i x_j}| + [\bar{u}_{x_i x_j}]_\alpha)$$

Lemma 7.2 If  $f \in C^\alpha(\bar{\Omega})$  for some  $0 < \alpha \leq 1$ , then  $w \in C^2(\Omega)$  &

$$(2) \quad w_{x_i x_j}(x) = \int_{\Omega_0} \Gamma_{x_i x_j}(x-y) (f(y) - f(x)) dy$$

$x \in \Omega$   
 $y \in \Omega_0$   
 $j=1, n$

$$- f(x) \int_{\partial \Omega_0} \Gamma_{x_i}(x-y) n_j(y) ds$$

Here  $\Omega_0$  is any smooth domain containing  $\Omega$   
&  $f$  is extended to be  $\equiv 0$  on  $\Omega_0 \setminus \Omega$ .  
( $n = (n_1, \dots, n_n)$  = outward unit normal on  $\partial \Omega_0$ )

# Justification of Remark on p(145)

$$\begin{aligned}
 W_{x;x_j} &= \int_{\mathbb{R}} \Gamma_{x;x_j}(x-y)(f(y) - f(x)) dy \\
 &\quad - f(x) \int_{\partial B} \Gamma_{x;(x-y)} n_j ds \\
 &= \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \int_{B(x, \varepsilon)} \Gamma_{x;x_j}(x-y)(f(y) - f(x)) dy - f(x) \int_{\partial B} \Gamma_{x;(x-y)} n_j ds \\
 &= \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \int_{B(x, \varepsilon)} \Gamma_{x;x_j}(x-y)f(y) dy \pm \int_{\partial B(x, \varepsilon)} \Gamma_{x;(x-y)} n_j ds f(x) \\
 &\text{Suppose } \int_0^\infty \sup_t f \\
 &= \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \int_{|x-y| \geq \varepsilon} \Gamma_{x;x_j}(x-y)f(y) dy + \frac{\int_{\partial B} f(x)}{n} \\
 &\quad \text{in that } = + \sum_i f(x)
 \end{aligned}$$

Proof See [G-T, p. 54]. Note that

(2) is clearly true formally if we twice differentiate under the integral sign, add & subtract  $f(x) \int_{\partial B(x, \varepsilon)} \Gamma_{x;(x-y)} ds$ , & integrate by parts. Note also that

$$|\Gamma_{x;x_j}(x-y)(f(y) - f(x))| \leq C |x-y|^{\alpha} \quad *$$

This expression is integrable. //

Proposition 7.3 Let  $f \in C^\alpha(\bar{\Omega})$  for some  $0 < \alpha \leq 1$  & assume  $w$  is the Newtonian potential of  $f$  in  $\Omega$ . Then  $w \in C^2(\Omega)$  &

$$\boxed{\Delta w = f \quad \text{in } \Omega.}$$

Proof By (2), if we set  $\Omega_0 = B(x, R) \supset \Omega$ , we have

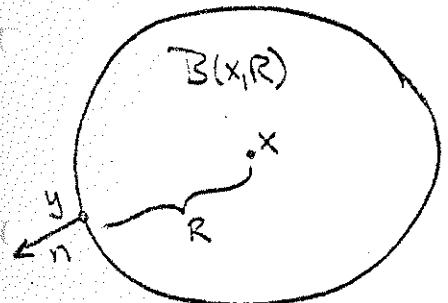
$$\Delta w(x) = \int_{B(x, R)} \Delta \Gamma(x-y)(f(y) - f(x)) dy$$

$$- f(x) \int_{\partial B(x, R)} \Gamma_{x;(x-y)} n_i(y) ds$$

$$= - f(x) \int_{\partial B(x, R)} \Gamma_{x;(x-y)} n_i(y) ds$$

Since  $\Delta f(x) = 0$  for  $x \neq 0$

$$= -\frac{f(x)}{n \omega_n R^n} \int_{\partial B(x, R)} (x_i - y_i) n_i ds$$



$n$  = outward unit normal  
at  $y \in \partial B(x, R)$

$$\begin{aligned} &= \frac{y-x}{|y-x|} \\ &= \left( \frac{y_1 - x_1}{R}, \dots, \frac{y_n - x_n}{R} \right) \\ &= (n_1, \dots, n_n) \end{aligned}$$

Hence

$$\Delta w(x) = \frac{f(x)}{n \omega_n R^{n-1}} \int_{\partial B(x, R)} \sum_{i=1}^n n_i^2 ds$$

$$= \frac{f(x)}{n \omega_n R^{n-1}} \text{mes}(\partial B(x, R))$$

$$= f(x) \quad ||$$

By Lemma 7.2 & Proposition 7.3 we have an explicit representation (2) for the second derivatives of a solution  $w$  of  $\Delta w = f$  in  $\Omega$ . In the next section we use this to make

(148)

estimates on  $w_{x_i x_j}$

(149)

B.  $C^{2,\alpha}$  estimates on the Newtonian potential

7.4 Lemma 7.4 Let  $B_1 = B(x_0, R) \not\subset \overline{B}_2 = \overline{B}(x_0, 2R)$

be 2 concentric balls. Assume

$f \in C^\alpha(B_2)$  for some  $0 < \alpha < 1$

Let  $w$  be the Newtonian potential of  $f$  in  $B_2$ .

Then  $w \in C^{2,\alpha}(B_1)$

and

$$\begin{aligned} (3) \quad &\sup_{B_1} |w_{x_i x_j}| + R^\alpha [w_{x_i x_j}]_{\alpha, B_1} \\ &\leq C \left( \sup_{B_2} |f| + R^\alpha [f]_{\alpha, B_2} \right) \end{aligned}$$

Remark This result is, indeed, the entire collection of Schauder estimates fails for  $\alpha = 1$ .

Proof Step 1 Estimate on  $|w_{x_i x_j}|$

Let  $x \in B_1$ ; then by (2)

$$(4) \quad W_{x;X_1}(x) = \int_{B_2} \Gamma_{x;X_1}(x-y)(f(y)-f(x)) dy - f(x) \int_{\partial B_2} \Gamma_{x;X_1}(x-y) n_j ds$$

so

$$(5) \quad |W_{x;X_1}(x)| \leq C [f]_{x, B_2} \int_{B_2} |x-y|^{2-n} dy + C \frac{|f(x)|}{R^{n-1}} \int_{\partial B_2} ds \leq CR^{\alpha} [f]_{x, B_2} + C \sup_{B_2} |f| \quad \forall x \in B_1$$

Step 2: Estimate on  $[W_{x;X_1}]_{x, B_2}$

This is harder. Choose any other point  $\bar{x} \in B_1$ , so that, by (2) again,

$$(6) \quad W_{x;X_1}(\bar{x}) = \int_{B_2} \Gamma_{x;X_1}(\bar{x}-y)(f(y)-f(\bar{x})) dy - f(\bar{x}) \int_{\partial B_2} \Gamma_{x;X_1}(\bar{x}-y) n_j ds$$

(150)

Subtract (4) from (6) to get

$$(7) \quad W_{x;X_1}(\bar{x}) - W_{x;X_1}(x) = f(x) I_1 + (f(x) - f(\bar{x})) I_2 + I_3 + I_4 + (f(x) - f(\bar{x})) I_5 + I_6$$

where

$$I_1 = \int_{\partial B_2} (\Gamma_{x;X_1}(x-y) - \Gamma_{x;X_1}(\bar{x}-y)) n_j ds$$

$$I_2 = \int_{\partial B_2} \Gamma_{x;X_1}(\bar{x}-y) n_j ds$$

$$I_3 = \int_{B(\bar{x}, \delta)} \Gamma_{x;X_1}(x-y)(f(x) - f(y)) dy$$

$$I_4 = \int_{B(\bar{x}, \delta)} \Gamma_{x;X_1}(\bar{x}-y)(f(x) - f(y)) dy$$

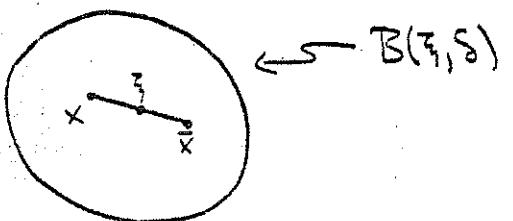
$$I_5 = \int_{B_2 \setminus B(\bar{x}, \delta)} \Gamma_{x;X_1}(x-y) dy$$

$$I_6 = \int_{B_2 \setminus B(\bar{x}, \delta)} (\Gamma_{x;X_1}(x-y) - \Gamma_{x;X_1}(\bar{x}-y))(f(\bar{x}) - f(y)) dy$$

(151)

$$\begin{aligned} \bar{y} &= \frac{x+\bar{x}}{2} \\ \delta &= |\bar{x}-x| \end{aligned}$$

Here  $\bar{z}_i = \frac{x+\bar{x}}{2} \notin S = \{x=\bar{x}\}$



Estimate of  $I_1$  By the mean value theorem,

$$|I_1| \leq C|x-\bar{x}| \int_{\partial B_2} |\nabla \Gamma_{x_i}(\hat{x}-y)| ds \text{ for some } \hat{x} \text{ between } x \text{ and } \bar{x} \quad (\hat{x} \text{ depends on } y)$$

$$\leq C \frac{|x-\bar{x}|}{R} \text{ since } |\hat{x}-y| \geq R \text{ for } \forall y \in \partial B_2$$

$$\leq C \left(\frac{s}{R}\right)^\alpha \text{ since } s = |x-\bar{x}| < 2R$$

Estimate of  $I_2$

$$|I_2| \leq \frac{C}{R^{n-1}} \int_{\partial B_2} ds \leq C$$

Estimate of  $I_3$

$$|I_3| \leq C[f]_{\alpha, B_2} \int_{B(\bar{z}, s)} |x-y|^{\alpha-n} dy$$

(152)

$$\leq C[f]_{\alpha, B_2} \int_{B(\bar{z}, \frac{3s}{2})} |x-y|^{\alpha-n} dy \\ = C s^\alpha [f]_{\alpha, B_2} \quad B(\bar{z}, s) \subset B(\bar{z}, \frac{3s}{2})$$

(153)

Estimate of  $I_4$

$$|I_4| \leq C s^\alpha [f]_{\alpha, B_2} \text{, as in the estimate of } I_3.$$

Estimate of  $I_5$  Integrate by parts to obtain

$$|I_5| = \left| \int_{\partial(B_2 \setminus B(\bar{z}, s))} \Gamma_{x_i}(x-y) n_i ds \right|$$

$$\leq \int_{\partial B_2} |\Gamma_{x_i}(x-y)| ds + \int_{\partial B(\bar{z}, s)} |\Gamma_{x_i}(x-y)| ds$$

$$\leq \frac{C}{R^{n-1}} \int_{\partial B_2} ds + \frac{C}{s^{n-1}} \int_{\partial B(\bar{z}, s)} ds$$

$$\leq C$$

Estimate of  $I_6$  By the mean value thm,

(154)

$$|I_6| \leq C|x-\bar{x}| \int_{B_2 \cap B(\bar{z}, \delta)} |\nabla F_{xx}(x-y)| |f(\bar{x}) - f(y)| dy$$

for some  $\hat{x}$  between  $x$  &  $\bar{x}$  ( $\hat{x}$  depends on  $y$ )

$$\leq C\delta \int_{|y-\bar{z}| \geq \delta} \frac{|f(\bar{x}) - f(y)|}{|\bar{x}-y|^{n+1}} dy$$

$$\leq CS [f]_{\alpha, B_2} \int_{|y-\bar{z}| \geq \delta} \frac{|\bar{x}-y|^\alpha}{|\bar{x}-y|^{n+1}} dy$$

Now if  $|y-\bar{z}| \geq \delta$ , we have

$$(8) |\bar{x}-y| \leq |\bar{x}-\bar{z}| + |\bar{z}-y| = \frac{1}{2}\delta + |\bar{z}-y| \leq \frac{3}{2}|\bar{z}-y|$$

$$\begin{aligned} \text{and } |\bar{z}-y| &\leq |\hat{x}-y| + |\bar{z}-\hat{x}| = |\hat{x}-y| + \frac{1}{2}\delta \\ &\leq |\hat{x}-y| + \frac{1}{2}|\bar{z}-y|, \text{ so that} \end{aligned}$$

$$(9) |\bar{z}-y| \leq 2|\hat{x}-y|.$$

Plug (8) & (9) into the estimate on  $|I_6|$  above  
to get

$$\begin{aligned} |I_6| &\leq CS [f]_{\alpha, B_2} \int_{|y-\bar{z}| \geq \delta} |\bar{z}-y|^{\alpha+n-1} dy \\ &= CS^\alpha [f]_{\alpha, B_2}. \end{aligned}$$

(155)

Now collect all the estimates on  $I_1, \dots, I_6$  &  
plug into (7) to obtain

$$(10) |W_{X_i X_j}(\bar{x}) - W_{X_i X_j}(x)| \leq C \left( \frac{\sup |f|}{B_2} + [f]_{\alpha, B_2} \right) S^\alpha$$

$$\text{for } S = |x-\bar{x}|$$

Estimates (5) & (10) together prove the lemma. //

**7.5 Lemma 7.5** Let  $B_3^+ = B(x_0, R) \cap \{x_n \geq 0\}$

&  $B_2^+ = B(x_0, 2R) \cap \{x_n \geq 0\}$  for some  
 $x_0 \in \{x_n \geq 0\}$ . Assume

$$f \in C^\alpha(B_2^+) \text{ for some } 0 < \alpha < 1$$

Let  $w$  be the Newtonian potential of  $f$   
in  $B_3^+$ . Then

$$w \in C^{2,\alpha}(B_3^+)$$

$$\sup_{B_2^+} |W_{x;x_j}| + R^\alpha [W_{x;x_j}]_{\alpha, B_2^+}$$

$$\leq C \left( \sup_{B_2^+} |f| + R^\alpha [f]_{\alpha, B_2^+} \right)$$

Proof We have the representation (2) with  $\Gamma_0 = B_2^+$ . We first estimate  $W_{x;x_j}$  for the case that either  $i = j$  or  $j \neq n$ . In this situation the part of the boundary integral

$$\int_{\partial B_2^+ \cap \{x_n = 0\}} \Gamma_{x_i}(x-y) n_j ds = 0 \quad \text{if } i \neq n$$

& then the methods of the last lemma can be employed (with  $B(\bar{z}, \delta) \cap B_2^+$  in place of  $B(\bar{z}, \delta)$  &  $\partial B_2^+ \cap \{x_n = 0\}$  in place of  $\partial B_2$ ). This gives the required estimate for  $W_{x;x_j}$  if  $i$  or  $j \neq n$ . The estimate for  $W_{x_n x_n}$  follows from this & the equation

$$\Delta w = f \text{ in } B_2^+$$

$$W_{x_n x_n} + \sum_{i=1}^{n-1} W_{x_i x_i}$$

If  $j \neq n$  clear since  $\sum y_j = 0$ . Let  $j = n$ . Then  $y_j = -1$

$$\Gamma_{x_i}(x-y) = k(x_i - y_i) |x-y|^{-n}$$

So for example in 2d  $\Im(y_i) = k(x_i - y_i) |x-y|^{-n}$ ,  $\Im$  is odd  $\Rightarrow \int \Im = 0$ .

(156)

### C. Global $C^{2,\alpha}$ estimates

(157)

[7.6] From Lemma 7.4 & the representation of a smooth function with compact support in terms of the Newtonian potential of its Laplacian we obtain

Theorem 7.6 Let  $u \in C_c^\infty(\mathbb{R}^n)$  be a smooth function with compact support solving

$$\Delta u = f \quad \text{in } \mathbb{R}^n.$$

If  $B = B(x_0, R)$  is any ball containing the support of  $u$ , then

$$\sup_{\mathbb{R}^n} |u| \leq CR^2 \sup_{\mathbb{R}^n} |f|$$

$$\sup_{\mathbb{R}^n} |\nabla u| \leq CR \sup_{\mathbb{R}^n} |f|$$

$$\sup_{\mathbb{R}^n} |W_{x;x_j}| + R^\alpha [W_{x;x_j}]_\alpha \leq C \left( \sup_{\mathbb{R}^n} |f| + R^\alpha |f|_\infty \right)$$

$$0 < \alpha < 1, C = C(n, \alpha)$$

Proof Since  $u$  has compact support we have

$$u(x) = \int_{\mathbb{R}^n} \Gamma(x-y) f(y) dy = \int_B \Gamma(x-y) f(y) dy$$

The first two estimates follow from this representation, Lemma 7.1, & the facts

$$|\Gamma(x)| \leq \frac{C}{|x|^{n-2}}, |\nabla \Gamma(x)| \leq \frac{C}{|x|^{n-1}}$$

The last estimate comes from Lemma 7.4:  
note that  $f = \Delta u = 0$  on  $B(x_0, 2R) \setminus \overline{B(x_0, R)}$

Now consider the general elliptic equation

$$\begin{cases} -a_{ij}u_{xx} + b_i u_x + cu = f & \text{in } \Omega \\ u = 0 & \text{on } \partial\Omega. \end{cases}$$

Assumptions on the coefficients

(a)  $a_{ij}, b_i, c \in C^\alpha(\bar{\Omega})$  for some  $0 < \alpha < 1$

(b) the  $a_{ij}$  satisfy the ellipticity condition  
 $(E)$

Lemma 7.7 (a)

$$\begin{aligned} \|fg\|_{C^1(\bar{\Omega})} &\leq \|f\|_{C^\alpha(\bar{\Omega})} \|g\|_{L^\infty(\Omega)} \\ &\quad + \|g\|_{C^\alpha(\bar{\Omega})} \|f\|_{L^\infty(\Omega)} \end{aligned}$$

(159)

(b)  $\forall \varepsilon > 0 \exists C(\varepsilon) > 0$  s.t.

$$\|u\|_{C^{1,\alpha}(\bar{\Omega})} \leq \varepsilon \|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(\bar{\Omega})} + C(\varepsilon) \sup_{\Omega}$$

$$\bar{x}_3 = \frac{\sup_{\Omega} |f|}{C(\varepsilon)}, \quad \bar{x}_2 = (-)^{\frac{1}{\alpha}}(\bar{\Omega})$$

Proof (a)

Lions' lemma

(Del Bruyer pg 35)

$$\|fg\|_{\alpha, \Omega} = \sup_{\substack{x, y \in \Omega \\ x \neq y}} \frac{|f(x)g(x) - f(y)g(y)|}{|x-y|^\alpha}$$

$$\leq \sup_{\substack{x, y \in \Omega \\ x \neq y}} \left( |f(x)| |g(x) - g(y)| + |g(y)| |f(x) - f(y)| \right)$$

(b) This follows as in the proof of Lemma 6.11: the space  $C^{2,\alpha}(\bar{\Omega})$  is compactly embedded in  $C^{1,\alpha}(\bar{\Omega})$  (Ascoli Thm).

As in Chapter VII, § D we first derive the required estimates for the cases of a ball & a half ball:

Lemma 7.8 Assume that the coefficients  $a_{ij}, b_i$  &  $c$  satisfy hypotheses (a) & (b) (with  $\Omega$  replaced by some ball centered at the origin).

Then  $\exists$  constants  $R_0 > 0$ ,  $C_1, C_2 > 0$ , (16)

depending only on the  $C^\alpha$  norms of the coefficients,  
 $\theta, \Theta, n$  &  $\alpha < 1 \Rightarrow$  if

$$\frac{R_0}{4} < R \leq R_0 \rightarrow \begin{array}{l} \text{needed} \\ \text{because of the} \\ \text{"compact support"} \\ \text{in Th. 7.6} \end{array}$$

$\frac{1}{4} u$  solves  $(*)$  in  $\Omega = B(R)$ , with  
 $u = 0$  near  $\partial B(R)$ , then

$$(12) \quad \|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(B(R))} \leq C_1 \|f\|_{C^\alpha(B(R))} + C_2 \|u\|_{C^{1,1}(B(R))}$$

Proof: We mimic the proof of Lemma 6.8  
 $\nLeftarrow$  so, changing to new variables  $z$ , rewrite

( $\Leftarrow$ ) as

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} D_n = f' \text{ in } B' \\ u = 0 \text{ near } \partial B' \end{array} \right.$$

where  $B'$  is an ellipsoid (= image of  $B(R)$ )  
under the change to the  $z$ -variables &

$$(13) \quad f'(z) = (a_{ij}''(0) - a_{ij}''(z)) u_{z;z} + b_i h_z + c u - f$$

By Theorem 7.6 we have (16)

$$\|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(B')} \leq \frac{C}{R^\alpha} \sup_{B'} |f|$$

$$+ C [f]_{\alpha, B'}$$

$$(14) \quad \leq C(R) (\|f\|_{C^\alpha(B)} + \|u\|_{C^{1,1}(B')})$$

$$+ C \sup_{1 \leq i, j \leq n} |a_{ij}''(0) - a_{ij}''(z)| \sum_{i,j=1}^n [u_{z;z}]_{\alpha, B'}$$

by (13) & Lemma 7.7(a).  
Next choose  $R_0$  so small that if  $R_0/2 \leq R \leq R_0$ , then

$$(15) \quad C \sup_{\substack{1 \leq i, j \leq n \\ z \in B'}} |a_{ij}''(0) - a_{ij}''(z)| \leq \frac{1}{2}.$$

We plug this into the calculation above to get the desired estimate in  $B'$ ; converting back to the original variables  $x$ , we have proved estimate (12).

Remark: Note that the Hölder continuity of the  $a_{ij}$  is used not for (15) (this requires only continuity), but rather in obtaining the last part of (14) from Lemma 7.7(a).

(7.7) Lemma 7.9 Assume the coefficients  $a_{ij}, b_i, c$   
satisfy hypotheses (a) & (b) on p. 358.

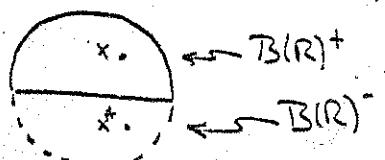
Then  $\exists$  constants  $R_0 > 0$ ,  $C_1, C_2 > 0$ , depending  
only on the  $C^\alpha$  norms of the coefficients,  $\theta, \Theta$ , and  
 $0 < \alpha < 1 \Rightarrow$  if

$$\frac{R_0}{4} \leq R \leq R_0$$

$\nexists u$  solves (\*) in  $\Omega = B(R)^+$ , with  $u \equiv 0$  near  
 $\partial B(R)^+ \setminus \{x_n = 0\}$   $\nexists u = 0$  on  $\{x_n = 0\}$ , then

$$(16) \quad \|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(B(R)^+)} \leq C_1 \|f\|_{C^\alpha(B(R)^+)} + C_2 \|u\|_{C^{1,\beta}(B(R)^+)}$$

Proof Define  $x^* = (x_1, \dots, x_{n-1}, -x_n) \in B(R)^-$   
for  $x = (x_1, \dots, x_{n-1}, x_n) \in B(R)^+$



$$\text{Set } f^*(x) = \begin{cases} f(x) & \text{if } x \in B(R)^+ \\ f(x_1, \dots, x_{n-1}, -x_n) & \text{if } x \in B(R)^- \end{cases}$$

(Note this is not the "extension by reflection" used  
in Lemma 6.9)

162

Then

$$(17) \quad \|f^*\|_{C(B(R))} \leq 2 \|f\|_{C^\alpha(B(R)^+)}$$

163

Now as in the proof of Lemma 6.9 we  
convert to new coordinates  $z \models (*)$  becomes

$$\begin{cases} \Delta u = f' \text{ in } (B')^+ \\ u \equiv 0 \text{ near } \partial B' \setminus \{z_n = 0\} \\ u = 0 \text{ on } \{z_n = 0\} \end{cases}$$

where  $(B')^+$  is the image of  $B(R)^+$  under the  
change to the new variables  $z$  &  $f'$  is defined  
by (13).

We have the representation

$$(18) \quad u(z) = \int_{(B')^+} (\Gamma(z-y) - \Gamma(z^*-y)) f'(y) dy$$

(We may check (as in Proposition 7.3) that the  
expression  $w$  on the right hand side of (18)

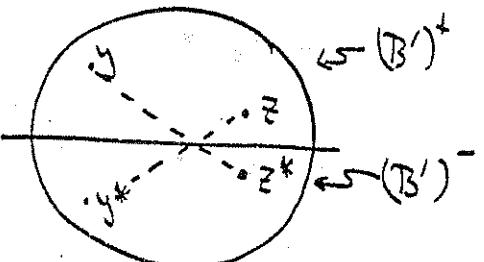
solves  $\Delta w = f'$  in  $\{z_n > 0\}$ ,  $w = 0$  on  $\{z_n = 0\}$ .

If we extend  $w$  to be zero on  $\{z_n > 0\} \setminus (B')^+$

we see that  $w$  solves the same problem in  
 $\{z_n > 0\}$  & so, by uniqueness,  $w = u$ )

Now  $|z^*-y| = |z-y^*|$  (see picture) 164

$$\therefore \Gamma(z^*-y) = \Gamma(z-y^*)$$



Hence

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{(B')^+} \Gamma(z^*-y) f'(y) dy &= \int_{(B')^+} \Gamma(z-y^*) f'(y) dy \\ &= \int_{(B')^-} \Gamma(z-y) f'^*(y) dy. \end{aligned}$$

We plug this into (18) to obtain

$$(19) u(z) = z \int_{(B')^+} \Gamma(z-y) f'(y) dy - \int_{B'} \Gamma(z-y) f'^*(y) dy.$$

Then by Lemma 7.4, Lemma 7.5, (17), & (19)

$$\|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}((B')^+)} \leq C \|f'\|_{C^\alpha((B')^+)}.$$

This estimate & the definition of  $f'$  lead (as in the proof of Lemma 6.9) to the proof of the lemma. ||

7.8 Theorem 7.10 (Global Schauder Estimates) 165

Assume that  $u$  is a smooth solution of

$$\begin{cases} -a_{ij}u_{x_i x_j} + b_i u_{x_i} + cu = f & \text{in } \Omega \\ u = 0 \quad \text{on } \partial\Omega, \end{cases}$$

where the coefficients satisfy hypotheses (a) & (b), and  $\partial\Omega$  is smooth.

Then  $\exists$  constants  $C_1$  &  $C_2$ , depending only on the  $C^\alpha$  norms of the coefficients,  $\Omega$ ,  $n$ ,  $\alpha$ , and  $\theta$ .

$$(20) \|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(\bar{\Omega})} \leq C_1 \|f\|_{C^\alpha(\bar{\Omega})} + C_2 \sup_{\Omega} |u|$$

If  $c \leq 0$  in  $\Omega$ , we may take  $C_2 = 0$ .

Proof The proof of estimate (20) follows from

Lemmas 7.8 & 7.9, exactly as Theorem 10

followed from Lemmas 6.8 & 6.9: We cover  $\Omega$  with finitely many balls  $B_k$  of radius  $\frac{R_0}{4} \leq r_k \leq \frac{R_0}{2}$  & consider the 2 cases that (i)  $B_k \subset \Omega$  or (ii)  $B_k \cap \partial\Omega \neq \emptyset$ .

If  $c \leq 0$ , then by Theorem 3.1

$$\sup_{\Omega} |u| \leq C \sup_{\Omega} |f|. \quad ||$$

Remarks (a) A careful examination of the proof shows that the global Schauder estimates require that  $\partial\Omega$  be of class  $C^{2,\alpha}$  (ie  $\partial\Omega$  can be written locally as the graph of a  $C^{2,\alpha}$  function  $w$ ; cf. p. (29) & (30))

(b) The estimates extend to the case that  $u$  is not zero on  $\partial\Omega$ , but rather takes on smooth boundary values  $\phi$ . In this case we use the Remark on p. (19) to reduce to the case  $u=0$  on  $\partial\Omega$ . This gives

$$(a') \|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(\bar{\Omega})} \leq C (\|f\|_{C^*(\bar{\Omega})} + \sup_{\bar{\Omega}} |u| + \|\phi\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(\bar{\Omega})}),$$

Here we have assumed that  $\phi$  is the restriction to  $\partial\Omega$  of a  $C^{2,\alpha}$  function (also denoted by  $\phi$ ) defined on all of  $\bar{\Omega}$ . See [G-T, p. 131]. A proof that such an extension exists.

||

166

## D. Interior $C^{2,\alpha}$ estimates

167

7.9

Definition let  $x, y \in \Omega$ .

$$d_x = \text{dist}(x, \partial\Omega)$$

$$d_y = \text{dist}(y, \partial\Omega)$$

$$d_{xy} = \min(d_x, d_y) \quad (\text{Cf. p. (78)})$$

Definitions For  $0 < \alpha \leq 1$  define:

$$(a) \|u\|_{C^\alpha(\Omega)}^* = \sup_{\Omega} |u| + \sup_{\substack{x, y \in \Omega \\ x \neq y}} \frac{d_{xy}^\alpha |u(x) - u(y)|}{|x-y|^\alpha}$$

$$(b) \|u\|_{C^{1,\alpha}(\Omega)}^* = \|u\|_{C^\alpha(\Omega)}^* + \sum_{i=1}^n \left( \sup_{x \in \Omega} d_x |u_{x,i}(x)| + \sup_{\substack{x, y \in \Omega \\ x \neq y}} \frac{d_{xy}^{\alpha+1} |u_{x,i}(x) - u_{x,i}(y)|}{|x-y|^\alpha} \right)$$

$$(c) \|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(\Omega)}^* = \|u\|_{C^{1,\alpha}(\Omega)}^* + \sum_{i,j=1}^n \left( \sup_{x \in \Omega} d_x^2 |u_{x,i,j}(x)| + \sup_{\substack{x, y \in \Omega \\ x \neq y}} \frac{d_{xy}^{2+\alpha} |u_{x,i,j}(x) - u_{x,i,j}(y)|}{|x-y|^\alpha} \right)$$

These are "weighted" versions of the ordinary  $C^*$ ,  $C^{1,*}$ , etc norms defined on p. (146) and

(Since  $dx$  &  $dxy$  are small near  $\partial\Omega$ ) allow  
for bad behavior of  $u$  & its derivatives near  $\partial\Omega$ .

(168)

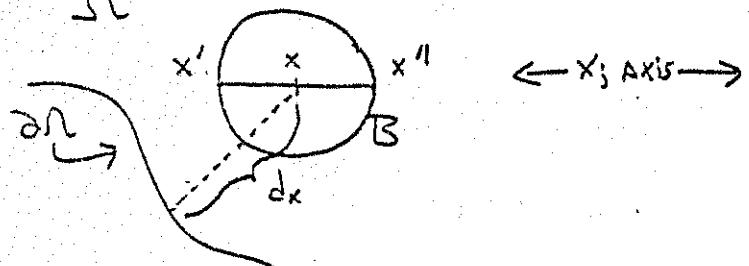
Lemma 7.11  $\forall \varepsilon > 0 \exists C(\varepsilon) = C(\varepsilon, \alpha) > 0 \ni$

$$(z) \|u\|_{C^{1,\alpha}(\Omega)}^* \leq \varepsilon \|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(\Omega)}^* + C(\varepsilon) \sup_{\Omega} |u|$$

Proof Pick any  $x \in \Omega$  & set  $d = \mu dx$

(where  $\mu \leq \frac{1}{2}$  will be selected later).

Let  $B = B(x, d)$ . Choose  $x' \neq x''$  to be  
the endpoints of a line segment with center  $x$ ,  
parallel to the  $x_3$  axis. (See picture)



By the mean value thm,  $\exists \bar{x}$  (on the line segment  
between  $x'$  &  $x''$ )  $\ni$

$$|u_{x_3}(x)| = \frac{|u_{x_3}(x') - u_{x_3}(x'')|}{2d} \leq \frac{1}{d} \sup_{B} |\nabla u|$$

Hence

$$|u_{x_3}(x)| \leq |u_{x_3}(x)| + |u_{x_3}(\bar{x}) - u_{x_3}(x)| \\ \leq \frac{1}{d} \sup_{B} |\nabla u| + \left( \sup_{\substack{z, y \in \Omega \\ z \neq y}} \frac{|u_{x_3}(y) - u_{x_3}(z)|}{|y-z|^\alpha} \right) d^\alpha$$

$$\leq \frac{1}{d} \left( \sup_{y \in B} \frac{1}{dy} \right) \left( \sup_{y \in B} dy |\nabla u(y)| \right) \\ + d^\alpha \left( \sup_{\substack{y, z \in B \\ y \neq z}} \frac{1}{d^{\alpha+1}} \right) \left( \sup_{\substack{y, z \in B \\ y \neq z}} dy \frac{|u_{x_3}(y) - u_{x_3}(z)|}{|y-z|^\alpha} \right)$$

Now  $d = \mu dx$  &  $dy, dz \geq \frac{1}{2} dx \quad \forall y, z \in B$ ; therefore  
the inequality above gives

$$d_x |u_{x_3}(x)| \leq \frac{C}{\mu} \|u\|_{C^{0,\frac{1}{2}}(\Omega)}^* + C_\mu \|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(\Omega)}^*$$

We now choose  $\mu$  so small that  $C_\mu^\alpha = \varepsilon$ ; this  
yields

$$(z) \|u\|_{C^{1,\alpha}(\Omega)}^* \leq \varepsilon \|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(\Omega)}^* + C(\varepsilon) \|u\|_{C^{0,\frac{1}{2}}(\Omega)}^*$$

The same argument with  $u$  in place of  $u_{x_3}$  gives

$$(z) \|u\|_{C^{0,\frac{1}{2}}(\Omega)}^* \leq \varepsilon \|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(\Omega)}^* + C(\varepsilon) \sup_{\Omega} |u|.$$

Estimates (z2) & (z3) together imply (z1). ||

(169)

7.12 Theorem 7.12 (Interior Schauder Estimates) (170)

Assume that  $u$  is a smooth solution of

$$(*) \begin{cases} -a_{ij}u_{x_i x_j} + b_i u_{x_i} + cu = f \end{cases}$$

in  $\Omega$  & that the coefficients of the elliptic operator satisfy hypotheses (a) & (b) (or p. 158)

Then  $\exists$  constants  $C_1$  &  $C_2$ , depending only on the  $C^\alpha$  norms of the coefficients,  $n, \alpha$ , and  $\theta$   $\Rightarrow$

$$(24) \|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(\Omega)}^* \leq C_1 \|f\|_{C^\alpha(\Omega)}^* + C_2 \sup_{\Omega} |u|$$

Corollary 7.13 Under the same hypotheses

$$\|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(\Omega')} \leq C_1 \|f\|_{C^\alpha(\Omega)} + C_2 \sup_{\Omega'} |u|$$

$\forall \Omega' \subset \subset \Omega$ . (Here  $C_1$  &  $C_2$  depend also on  $\text{dist}(\Omega', \partial \Omega) > 0$ )

Proof Define

$$(25) M(u) = \sup_{\substack{x, y \in \Omega \\ x \neq y}} d_{xy}^{2+\alpha} \frac{\sum_{i,j=1}^n |u_{x_i x_j}(x) - u_{x_i x_j}(y)|}{|x-y|^\alpha}$$

& pick  $2$  points  $x, y \in \Omega \Rightarrow$  (171)

$$(26) \frac{1}{2} M(u) \leq d_{xy}^{2+\alpha} \sum_{i,j=1}^n \frac{|u_{x_i x_j}(x) - u_{x_i x_j}(y)|}{|x-y|^\alpha}$$

Case 1:  $|x-y| \geq \frac{1}{4} d_{xy}$  In this situation,

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{1}{2} M(u) &\leq C d_{xy}^{2+\alpha} \sum_{i,j=1}^n (|u_{x_i x_j}(x)| + |u_{x_i x_j}(y)|) \\ (27) \quad &\leq C \|u\|_{C^{1,\alpha}(\Omega)}^* \end{aligned}$$

Case 2:  $|x-y| < \frac{1}{4} d_{xy}$  let us assume WLOG

that  $d_{xy} = d_x$ .

Define  $B = B(x, \frac{3d_x}{4})$  & choose  $\zeta$  be a smooth cutoff function  $\Rightarrow$

$$(28) \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \zeta \equiv 1 \text{ on } B(x, \frac{d_x}{2}) \\ \zeta \equiv 0 \text{ near } \partial B \end{array} \right. \begin{array}{l} |\zeta_x| \leq \frac{C}{d_x}, |\zeta|_{C^\alpha} \leq \frac{C}{(d_x)^\alpha}, |\zeta|_{C^{1,\alpha}} \leq \frac{C}{(d_x)^{1+\alpha}} \\ |\zeta_{x_i x_j}| \leq \frac{C}{(d_x)^2}, |\zeta|_{C^{2,\alpha}} \leq \frac{C}{(d_x)^{2+\alpha}} \end{array}$$

In the ball  $B$ , the function

$$v = \int u$$

solves  $\{ L_v = f^1 \text{ in } B, v \equiv 0 \text{ near } \partial B \}$

where  $L_v = -a_{ij}v_{x_i x_j} + b_i v_{x_i} + c v$

and

$$\begin{aligned} f^1 &= f^1 - a_{ij}(2u_{x_i} \mathcal{S}_{x_j} + u \mathcal{S}_{xx}) \\ &\quad + b_i u_{x_i}. \end{aligned}$$

We extend  $v$  to be  $\equiv 0$  on  $\bar{\Delta} \setminus B$  & apply the global Schauder estimate (Theorem 7.10). This yields

$$\begin{aligned} \sum_{i,j} \frac{|u_{x_i x_j}(x) - u_{x_i x_j}(y)|}{|x-y|^\alpha} &\leq \|v\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(\bar{\Delta})} \\ (29) \quad &\leq C \|f'\|_{C^\alpha(\bar{\Delta})} + C \sup_{\bar{\Delta}} |u| \end{aligned}$$

Now the definition of  $f'$  & the estimates on  $\mathcal{S}$  & its derivatives from (28) give:

(272)

$$\|f'\|_{C^\alpha(\bar{\Delta})} \leq C \left( \frac{\|f\|_{C^\alpha}^*}{d^\alpha} \right)$$

(273)

$$+ \left( \frac{1}{d^\alpha} \right)^{2+\alpha} \|u\|_{C^{1,1}(\bar{\Delta})}^*$$

We plug this estimate into (29), multiply by  $(d^\alpha)^{2+\alpha} = (d_{xy})^{2+\alpha}$  & recall (26):

$$(30) \quad M(u) \leq C \|u\|_{C^{1,1}(\bar{\Delta})}^* + C \|f\|_{C^\alpha(\bar{\Delta})}^*$$

Thus both cases give the same inequality (30). By the definition of  $M(u)$  & of  $\|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(\bar{\Delta})}^*$  we therefore have

$$\begin{aligned} \|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(\bar{\Delta})}^* &\leq C \|u\|_{C^{1,1}(\bar{\Delta})}^* + C \|f\|_{C^\alpha(\bar{\Delta})}^* \\ &\leq \varepsilon \|u\|_{C^{2,\alpha}(\bar{\Delta})}^* \\ &\quad + C(\varepsilon) \sup_{\bar{\Delta}} |u| + C \|f\|_{C^\alpha(\bar{\Delta})}^* \end{aligned}$$

by Lemma 7.11. II

# Hölder Continuity of Solutions of Parabolic Equations in Divergence Form

## A. Introduction

We'll assume  $u$  is a smooth solution of

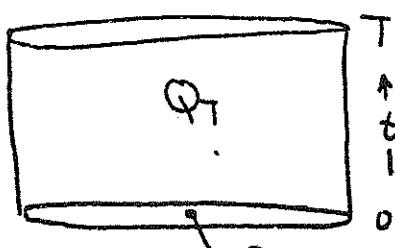
$$(P) \begin{cases} u_t - (a_{ij}u_{x_i})_{x_i} = (f_i)_{x_i} & \text{in } Q_T \subset \mathbb{R}^{n+1} \\ u = 0 \quad \text{on } \Gamma_T, \end{cases}$$

where

(a) the  $a_{ij}$  satisfy the ellipticity condition

$$(E) \begin{cases} \exists \Theta \geq \theta > 0 \ni \\ \theta |\xi|^2 \leq a_{ij}(x,t) \xi_i \xi_j \leq \Theta |\xi|^2 \quad \forall (x,t) \in Q_T \\ \text{and } A \xi \in \mathbb{R}^n \end{cases}$$

$$(b) \quad Q_T = \Omega \times (0,T)$$



$$(c) \quad \Gamma_T = \partial\Omega \times [0,T] \cup \{(x,0) | x \in \Omega\}$$

= boundary of  $Q_T$  (except for the "top")

= parabolic boundary of  $Q_T$

① Definition Suppose  $u: Q_T \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ . Define the norm

$$\|u\|_{Q_T} = \left[ \sup_{0 \leq t \leq T} \int_{\Omega} u(x,t)^2 dx + \int_0^T \int_{\Omega} |\nabla u(x,t)|^2 dx dt \right]^{\frac{1}{2}}$$

Here & afterwards  $\nabla u(x,t) = (u_{x_1}(x,t), \dots, u_{x_n}(x,t))$ ; this is the gradient with respect to the  $x$ -variables only.

Lemma 1 Suppose  $u=0$  on  $\Gamma$ . Then  $\exists C$ , depending only on  $n$ ,

$$\|u\|_{L^{2(1+\alpha/n)}(Q_T)} \leq C \|u\|_{Q_T}$$

Proof Set  $s = 2(1+\alpha/n)$ ; then

$$2 < s < 2^* \left( = \frac{2n}{n-\alpha} \right).$$

Hence for each fixed  $0 \leq t \leq T$

$$(1) \quad \|u\|_{L^s(\Omega)} \leq \|u\|_{L^{2^*}(\Omega)}^{1-\alpha} \|u\|_{L^2(\Omega)}^{\alpha}$$

$$\text{for } \frac{\alpha}{s} = \frac{\alpha}{2^*} + \frac{(1-\alpha)}{2}$$

We recall the definition of  $2^*$  & solve for  $\alpha$  to find

$$(2) \quad \alpha = \frac{n}{n+2}$$

Then (1) & Sobolev's inequality imply

$$\begin{aligned} \int_0^T \int_{\Omega} |u(x,t)|^s dx dt &= \int_0^T \|u(\cdot, t)\|_{L^s(\Omega)}^s dt \\ &\leq C \int_0^T \|\nabla u(\cdot, t)\|_{L^2(\Omega)}^{\alpha s} \|u(\cdot, t)\|_{L^2(\Omega)}^{(1-\alpha)s} dt \\ &\leq C \sup_{0 \leq t \leq T} \|u(\cdot, t)\|_{L^2(\Omega)}^{(1-\alpha)s} \int_0^T \|\nabla u(\cdot, t)\|_{L^2(\Omega)}^{\alpha s} dt \end{aligned}$$

But by (2):  $\alpha s = \frac{n}{n+2} \cdot 2 \left( \frac{n+2}{n} \right) = 2 \neq s$

$$\left( \int_0^T \int_{\Omega} |u(x,t)|^s dx dt \right)^{1/s} \leq C \left( \sup_{0 \leq t \leq T} \|u(\cdot, t)\|_{L^2(\Omega)} \right)^{\frac{s-2}{s}} \cdot \left( \int_0^T \int_{\Omega} |\nabla u|^2 dx dt \right)^{1/s}$$

(3)

$$\leq C \left( \sup_{0 \leq t \leq T} \|u(\cdot, t)\|_{L^2(\Omega)} + \|\nabla u\|_{L^2(Q_T)} \right)$$

(by Young's inequality  $ab \leq \frac{a^p}{p} + \frac{b^q}{q}$ ,  
with  $p = \frac{s}{s-2}$ ,  $q = \frac{s}{2}$ ,  $\frac{1}{p} + \frac{1}{q} = 1$ )

$$\leq C \|u\|_{Q_T} \|$$

Recall

Lemma 2: Suppose  $\phi : [0, \infty) \rightarrow [0, \infty)$  is non-increasing &  $\exists$  constants  $C \geq 0, \alpha > 0, \boxed{\beta > 1} \Rightarrow$

$$\boxed{\phi(h) \leq \frac{C}{(h-k)^\alpha} [\phi(k)]^\beta \quad \forall h > k \geq 0}$$

Then  $\phi(d) = 0$ ,

$$\text{for } d = \left( C \phi(0)^{\beta-1} \frac{\alpha \beta}{2} \right)^{1/\alpha}$$

(See p. 45 of class notes)

### B. $\| \cdot \|_{L^\infty}$ estimates

(5)

Theorem 3 Let  $u: \bar{Q}_T \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$  be a smooth solution of

$$(4) \quad \begin{cases} u_t - (a_{ij} u_{x_i})_{x_j} = (f_i)_{x_i} & \text{in } Q_T \\ u = 0 \quad \text{on } \Gamma_T, \end{cases}$$

where the  $a_{ij}$  satisfy (E) &

$$(3) \quad f_i \in L^p(Q_T) \text{ for some } p > n+2.$$

Then  $\exists C \Rightarrow$

$$(4) \quad \|u\|_{L^\infty(Q_T)} \leq C \sum_{i=1}^n \|f_i\|_{L^p(Q_T)}^{\frac{1}{n+2} - \frac{1}{p}} [\text{mes}(Q_T)]^{\frac{1}{n+2} - \frac{1}{p}}$$

Proof Define

$$A_k(t) = \{x \in \Omega \mid u(x,t) > k\} \quad 0 \leq t \leq T, \quad k \geq 0$$

$$\phi(k) = \int_0^T \text{mes } A_k(t) dt$$

$$= \text{mes} \{ (x,t) \in Q_T \mid u(x,t) > k \}$$

Now fix any  $k \geq 0$  & calculate

$$\int_0^T \frac{d}{dt} \int_{\Omega} (u-k)^+^2 dx dt = 2 \int_0^T \int_{\Omega} (u-k)^+ u_t dx dt$$

$$= 2 \int_0^T \int_{\Omega} (u-k)^+ (a_{ij} u_{x_i})_{x_j} dx dt$$

$$+ 2 \int_0^T \int_{\Omega} (u-k)^+ (f_i)_{x_i} dx dt \quad \text{by (4)}$$

$$= -2 \int_0^T \int_{A_k(t)} a_{ij} u_{x_i} u_{x_j} dx dt$$

$$- 2 \int_0^T \int_{A_k(t)} u_{x_i} f_i dx dt$$

The upper limit of integration  $T$  could have been replaced by any  $0 \leq T^* \leq T$ . Hence

$$\sup_{0 \leq t \leq T} \int_{\Omega} (u(x,t)-k)^+^2 dx + 2 \int_0^T \int_{A_k(t)} a_{ij} u_{x_i} u_{x_j} dx dt$$

$$\leq 4 \int_0^T \int_{A_k(t)} |u_{x_i}| |f_i| dx dt.$$

$$(5) \quad \begin{aligned} & \sup_{0 \leq t \leq T} \int_{\Omega} (u-k)^+ dx + \int_0^T \int_{A_k(t)} |\nabla u|^2 dx dt \\ & \leq C \sum_{i=1}^n \int_0^T \int_{A_k(t)} |f_i|^2 dx dt \end{aligned}$$

The right hand side of (5) is

$$\begin{aligned} & \leq C \sum_{i=1}^n \int_0^T \left( \int_{\Omega} |f_i|^{2q} dx \right)^{\frac{1}{q}} \operatorname{mes} A_k(t)^{\frac{p-1}{q}} dt \\ & \leq C \sum_{i=1}^n \left( \int_0^T \int_{\Omega} |f_i|^{2q} dx dt \right)^{\frac{1}{q}} \cdot \left( \int_0^T \operatorname{mes} A_k(t) dt \right)^{\frac{p-1}{q}} \end{aligned}$$

for  $q = \frac{p}{2}$  (from (3))

$$\leq C \left( \sum_{i=1}^n \|f_i\|_{L^p(Q_T)}^2 \right) \phi(k)^{\frac{1-2}{p}}$$

The left hand side of (5) is

$$|(u-k)^+|_{Q_T}^2 \geq C \|(u-k)^+\|_{L^{2(1+\frac{2}{n})}(Q_T)}^2$$

by Lemma 1

We combine these estimates of the left- & right hand sides of (5) to obtain

$$(6) \quad \left( \|\cdot\|_{A_k(t)}^{(n-k)^+} \right)^{\frac{1}{n+k}} \leq C \left( \sum_{i=1}^n \|f_i\|_{L^p(Q_T)}^2 \right)^{\frac{1}{n+k}} \phi(k)^{\frac{1-2}{p}}$$

But for  $h > k$  we have

$$\begin{aligned} (h-k)^2 \phi(h)^{\frac{n}{n+k}} &= (h-k)^2 \left( \int_0^T \operatorname{mes} A_h(t) dt \right)^{\frac{n}{n+k}} \\ &\leq \left( \int_0^T \int_{A_h(t)} (h-k)^{+2(1+\frac{2}{n})} dx dt \right)^{\frac{n}{n+k}} \\ &\leq \left( \int_0^T \int_{A_k(t)} (h-k)^{+2(1+\frac{2}{n})} dx dt \right)^{\frac{n}{n+k}} \end{aligned}$$

This estimate & (6) yield

$$(h-k)^2 \phi(h)^{\frac{n}{n+k}} \leq C \left( \sum_{i=1}^n \|f_i\|_{L^p}^2 \right) \phi(k)^{\frac{1-2}{p}}$$

& so

$$\phi(h) \leq C \frac{\left( \sum_{i=1}^n \|f_i\|_{L^p}^2 \right)^{\frac{2(n+k)}{n}}}{(h-k)^k} \phi(k)^{\beta}$$

for

$$\beta = \left( 1 - \frac{2}{p} \right) \frac{n+k}{n}$$

$$\text{if } \alpha = \frac{2(n+k)}{n}.$$

$$C = \frac{C_0}{\sqrt[2(n+k)]{2(n+k)}}$$

$$\geq |\nabla(v^{p_k})|^2$$

if so (8) gives

$$(9) \quad -\sup_{-R^2 \leq t \leq 0} \int_{B(0)} \zeta^2 v^p dx + \iint_{Q(R)} |\nabla(v^{p_k}\zeta)|^2 dx dt \\ \leq C \iint_{Q(R)} v^p (|\zeta| |\zeta_t| + |\nabla \zeta|^2) dx dt.$$

The expression on the left hand side is  $|\zeta v^{p_k}|^2_{Q_T}$   
if so by Lemma 1:

$$(10) \quad \left( \iint_{Q(R)} (\zeta v^{p_k})^{\frac{2(n+2)}{n}} dx dt \right)^{n/(n+2)} \\ \leq C \iint_{Q(R)} v^p (|\zeta| |\zeta_t| + |\nabla \zeta|^2) dx dt;$$

The constant  $C$  does not depend on  $\zeta, p$ , or  $R$ .

We now iterate inequality (10) for various choices of  $p$  &  $\zeta$ :

$$\boxed{P_k = \frac{1}{2} \left( 1 + \frac{1}{2^k} \right)} \quad k=0, 1, 2, \dots$$

& choose  $\zeta = \zeta_k$  :

$$\begin{cases} \zeta = 1 \text{ on } Q(R_{k+1}), \zeta = 0 \text{ on } Q_T \setminus Q(R_k), \\ |\nabla \zeta| \leq \frac{2}{R_k - R_{k+1}} \leq \frac{2^{k+3}}{R} \\ |\zeta_t| \leq \frac{2}{R_k^2 - R_{k+1}^2} \leq \frac{2^{2k+5}}{R^2} \end{cases}$$

Plug this choice of  $\zeta$  in (10) to get

$$\left( \iint_{Q(R_{k+1})} v^{P(\frac{n+2}{n})} dx dt \right)^{n/(n+2)} \leq \frac{C 4^k}{R^2} \iint_{Q(R_k)} v^p dx dt$$

Now take  $p^{\text{th}}$  roots of both sides & set  $P = P_k$ , where

$$\boxed{P_k = 2 \left( \frac{n+2}{n} \right)^k} \quad k=0, 1, 2, \dots$$

this gives

$$(11) \quad \|v\|_{L^{P_{k+1}}(Q(R_{k+1}))}^{P_k} \leq \frac{C^{4/P_k} 4^{k/P_k}}{R^{2/P_k}} \|v\|_{L^{P_k}(Q(R_k))}$$

Then

$$(12) \quad a_{k+1} \leq \gamma_k a_k$$

for  $a_k = \|v\|_{L^{\infty}(Q(R_k))}$

$$\gamma_k = \frac{C^{1/p_k} 4^{k/p_k}}{R^{2/p_k}}$$

We iterate (12) to find

$$(13) \quad \|v\|_{L^{\infty}(Q(R_2))} \leq \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} (\gamma_0 \gamma_1 \cdots \gamma_n) \|v\|_{L^2(Q(R))} = a_0$$

By the ratio test  $\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} k/p_k < \infty$  & also

$$\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \frac{1}{p_k} = \frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \left(\frac{n}{n+2}\right)^k = \frac{1}{2} \left(1 - \frac{n}{n+2}\right) = \frac{n+2}{4}$$

Hence (13) & the definition of the  $\gamma_k$  give

$$\|v\|_{L^{\infty}(Q(R_2))} \leq \frac{C}{R^{\frac{n+2}{2}}} \|v\|_{L^2(Q(R))}.$$

(15)

#### D. Technical lemmas

(16)

Definition Pick  $(x_0, t_0) \in Q_T$ . Then

$$w(R) = \max_{Q(R)} u - \min_{Q(R)} u$$

is the (parabolic) oscillation of  $u$  (with respect to the point  $(x_0, t_0)$ ).

Lemma 6 Suppose  $\exists$  constants  $C_1 \geq 0$ ,  $0 < \alpha \leq 1$ ,  $\nexists 0 < \eta < 1$  such that

$$w(R_0) \leq \eta w(R) + C_1 R^\alpha \quad \forall 0 < R \leq R_0$$

Then  $\exists 0 < \gamma \leq 1 \nexists C_2 \geq 0$ , depending only on  $C_1, \alpha, \eta \nexists \sup w(R) \exists$

$$w(R) \leq C_2 \left(\frac{R}{R_0}\right)^\gamma \quad \forall 0 < R \leq R_0$$

(See p. 56 of class notes)

Lemma 7 Suppose that  $u: B(R) \rightarrow \mathbb{R} \nexists N$  is a subset of  $B(R)$  of positive measure on which  $u=0$ . Assume also that  $S(x) = S(|x|)$  is an arbitrary non-increasing function of  $|x| \geq 0 \leq S \leq 1$

and  $\zeta(x) = 1$  for  $x \in N$ .

Then  $\exists C$ , depending only on  $n \ni$

$$(14) \int_{B(R)} u^2(x) \zeta^2(x) dx \leq C \left( \frac{R^n}{\text{mes}(N)} \right)^2 R^2 \int_{B(R)} |\nabla u(x)|^2 \zeta^2(x) dx$$

For a proof, see pages 89-91 in [L,S,U]

(= Ladyženskaja, Solonnikov & Ural'ceva, Linear & Quasilinear Equations of Parabolic Type, Amer. Math. Society, 1968)

(Cf also p. 56 in the class notes) //

Lemma 8 Let  $u$  be a smooth solution of

$$(k) \sum u_t - (a_{ij} u_{x_i})_{x_j} = 0$$

in  $Q_T$ , where the  $a_{ij}$  satisfy the ellipticity condition (E). Assume that  $B(R) \subset \Omega$ ,  $0 \leq u \leq 1$  & that

$$(15) \text{mes} \{ x \in B(R) \mid u(x,0) \leq \frac{1}{2} \} \geq \frac{1}{2} \text{mes } B(R)$$

Then  $\exists$  constants  $0 < b < 1$  &  $\lambda > 0$ , depending only on  $n, \theta$  &  $\Theta \ni$

$$(16) \text{mes} \{ x \in B(R) \mid u(x,t) \leq \frac{1}{2} \} \geq b \text{mes } B(R)$$

for all  $0 \leq t \leq \lambda R^2$

This says that if condition (15) holds at  $t=0$ , it still holds (in the modified form (16)) for  $0 \leq t \leq \lambda R^2$ .

Proof Let  $\zeta = \zeta(x)$  be a cutoff function, independent of  $t$ . Suppose  $0 \leq k \leq 1$ . Then

$$\begin{aligned} \int_0^t \int_{B(R)} (u-k)^+ \zeta^2 dx dt &= 2 \int_0^t \int_{B(R)} (u-k)^+ u_t \zeta^2 dx dt \\ &= 2 \int_0^t \int_{B(R)} (u-k)^+ (a_{ij} u_{x_i})_{x_j} \zeta^2 dx dt \\ &= -2 \int_0^t \int_{A_{kR}^{(r)}} a_{ij} u_{x_i} u_{x_j} \zeta^2 dx dr \\ &\quad - 4 \int_0^t \int_{A_{kR}^{(r)}} (u-k)^+ a_{ij} u_{x_i} \zeta \zeta_{x_j} dx dr \end{aligned}$$

Where

$$A_{kR}^{(r)} = \{ x \in B(R) \mid u(x,r) > k \}$$

Now use (E) & standard tricks to get

$$(17) \quad \int_{B(R)} (u(x,t)-k)^{+^2} S^2 dx \leq \int_{B(R)} (u(x_0)-k)^{+^2} S^2 dx + C_1 \int_0^t \int_{B(R)} (u-k)^{+^2} |\nabla S|^2 dx dt.$$

Now choose  $1 > \sigma > 0, \lambda > 0, \frac{1}{2} > b > 0 \exists$

$$(18) \quad \left( n\sigma + \frac{8}{9} + \frac{64}{9} \frac{C_1 \lambda}{\sigma^2} \right) = 1-b < 1$$

These choices being made, now select  $S \geq$

$$\begin{cases} S \equiv 1 \text{ on } B((1-\sigma)R), S \equiv 0 \text{ on } \mathbb{R} \setminus B(R), \\ 0 \leq S \leq 1, |\nabla S| \leq \frac{2}{\sigma R} \end{cases}$$

Plug this choice of  $S$  in (17) & set

$$k = \frac{1}{2}.$$

Now

$$(19) \quad \int_{B(R)} (u(x_0)-\frac{1}{2})^{+^2} S^2 dx \leq \int_{B(R)} (u(x_0)-\frac{1}{2})^{+^2} dx \leq \int_{A_{\frac{1}{2}, R}(x_0)} (1-\frac{1}{2})^2 dx \quad \text{since } 0 \leq u \leq 1$$

$$\leq \frac{1}{4} \text{mes } A_{\frac{1}{2}, R}(x_0) \leq \frac{1}{8} \text{mes } B(R) \text{ by (15)}$$

(19)

Also

$$(20) \quad \left(\frac{3}{8}\right)^2 \text{mes } A_{\frac{7}{8}, (1-\sigma)R}(t) \leq \int_{B((1-\sigma)R)} (u(x,t)-\frac{1}{2})^{+^2} dx \leq \int_{B(R)} (u(x,t)-\frac{1}{2})^{+^2} S^2 dx$$

(20)

We combine (17), (19) & (20) to find that for  $0 \leq t \leq \lambda R^2$

$$(21) \quad \left(\frac{3}{8}\right)^2 \text{mes } A_{\frac{7}{8}, (1-\sigma)R}(t) \leq \frac{1}{8} \text{mes } B(R) + \frac{C_1 \lambda}{\sigma^2} \text{mes } B(R)$$

Note that

$$(22) \quad 1 - (1-\sigma)^n \leq n\sigma \quad \text{for } 0 < \sigma < 1$$

Hence by (21)

$$\begin{aligned} \text{mes } A_{\frac{7}{8}, R}(t) &\leq \text{mes } A_{\frac{7}{8}, (1-\sigma)R}(t) + \text{mes } (B(R) \setminus B((1-\sigma)R)) \\ &\leq \text{mes } B(R) \cdot \left( \frac{8}{9} + \frac{64}{9} \frac{C_1 \lambda}{\sigma^2} \right) \\ &\quad + \text{mes } B(R) \cdot (1 - (1-\sigma)^n) \quad \text{by (21)} \\ &\leq \text{mes } (B(R)) \left( \frac{8}{9} + \frac{64}{9} \frac{C_1 \lambda}{\sigma^2} + n\sigma \right) \quad \text{by (22)} \\ &= (1-b) \text{mes } B(R) \quad \text{by (18)} \end{aligned}$$

$$\beta = \left(1 - \frac{2}{p}\right) \frac{n+2}{n} > \left(1 - \frac{2}{n+2}\right) \frac{n+2}{n} = 1$$

so Lemma 2 applies. We have

$$\phi(\delta) = 0$$

for  $\delta \leq C \phi(\delta)^{\frac{p-1}{\alpha}}$

$$\leq C \left( \sum_{i=1}^n \|f_i\|_{L^p(Q_T)} \right) \text{mes}(Q_T)^{\frac{1}{n+2} - \frac{1}{p}}$$

$$C = \frac{C(u)}{\delta}$$

This provides the stated upper bound for  $u$ ; the same method applied to  $-u$  gives the lower bound.

### C. Local $L^\infty$ estimates

Definition  $v$  is a subsolution of  $(*)$  if

$$v_t - (a_{ij} v_{x_i})_{x_j} \leq 0 \quad \text{in } Q_T$$

Lemma 4 If  $u$  solves

$$(1) \left\{ \begin{array}{l} u_t - (a_{ij} u_{x_i})_{x_j} = 0 \quad \text{in } Q_T \\ u = 0 \quad \text{on } \partial D \end{array} \right.$$

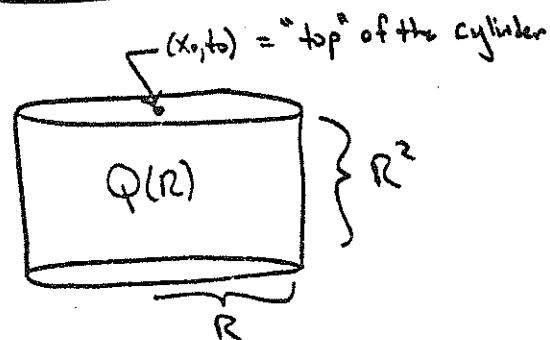
$\nexists \phi$  is convex, then  $v = \phi/u$  is a subsolution.

Proof

$$\begin{aligned} v_t - (a_{ij} v_{x_i})_{x_j} &= \phi'(u) u_t - (a_{ij} \phi'(u) u_{x_i})_{x_j} \\ &= \phi'(u) \underbrace{(u_t - (a_{ij} u_{x_i})_{x_j})}_{=0} - \phi''(u) \underbrace{a_{ij} u_{x_i} u_{x_j}}_{\geq 0} \end{aligned} \quad (10)$$

Definition Let  $(x_0, t_0) \in \mathbb{R}^{n+1}$  and  $R > 0$ . Then  $Q(R)$ , the parabolic cylinder of radius R at  $(x_0, t_0)$ , is the set

$$Q(R) = \{(x, t) \mid |x - x_0| \leq R, t_0 - R^2 \leq t \leq t_0\}$$

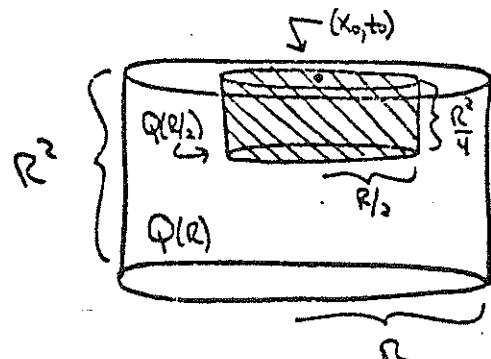


N.B. The height is  $R^2$ , not  $R$  — hence  $\text{mes}(Q(R)) = CR^{n+2}$

of (\*). Choose any point  $(x_0, t_0) \in Q_T$  &  $R > 0$  so small that  $Q(R) \subset Q_T$ .

Then  $\exists C$ , depending only on  $n, \theta, H \ni$

$$\sup_{Q(R^2)} v \leq C \left[ \frac{1}{R^{n+2}} \iint_{Q(R)} v^2 dx dt \right]^{1/2}$$



The  $L^\infty$  norm of  $v$  in the small cylinder is estimated by the  $L^2$  norm of  $v$  in the large cylinder.

Proof (Iteration method) let  $p \geq 2$  & choose any cutoff function  $\zeta(x, t) \ni \zeta \equiv 0$  near the parabolic boundary of  $Q(R)$  (ie near the bottom & vertical sides)

WLOG set  $(x_0, t_0) = (0, 0)$ ,  $Q(R) = B(R) \times (-R, 0)$

Then we calculate

$$(7) \quad \int_{-R^2}^0 \frac{d}{dt} \left( \iint_{B(R)} \zeta^2 v^p dx \right) dt =$$

$$\begin{aligned}
 &= \int_{-R^2}^0 \left| \iint_{B(R)} v^p \zeta_t \right|^2 dx dt + \int_{-R^2}^0 \iint_{B(R)} \zeta \zeta_t v^p dx dt \\
 &\leq p \int_{-R^2}^0 \iint_{B(R)} \zeta^{p-1} (a_{ij} \nabla_{x_i} \zeta)_{j;i} \zeta^2 dx dt + 2 \int_{-R^2}^0 \iint_{B(R)} \zeta \zeta_t v^p dx dt \\
 &= -p(p-1) \int_{-R^2}^0 \iint_{B(R)} \zeta^{p-2} a_{ij} \nabla_{x_i} \zeta \nabla_{x_j} \zeta^2 dx dt \\
 &\quad - 2p \int_{-R^2}^0 \iint_{B(R)} \zeta^{p-1} a_{ij} \nabla_{x_i} \zeta \zeta_t v^p dx dt \\
 &\quad + 2 \int_{-R^2}^0 \iint_{B(R)} \zeta \zeta_t v^p dx dt.
 \end{aligned}$$

The upper limit of integration  $0$  in (7) may be replaced by any  $-R^2 \leq T^* \leq 0$  & so the calculation just done & standard tricks give

$$\begin{aligned}
 &\sup_{-R^2 \leq t \leq 0} \iint_{B(R)} \zeta^2 v^p dx + p(p-1) \iint_{Q(R)} v^{p-2} |\nabla v|^2 \zeta^2 dx dt \\
 (8) \quad &\leq C \iint_{Q(R)} v^p (\zeta \zeta_t + |\nabla \zeta|^2) dx dt
 \end{aligned}$$

Hence

$$\text{mes} \{x \in B(R) \mid u(x,t) \leq \frac{1}{8}\}$$

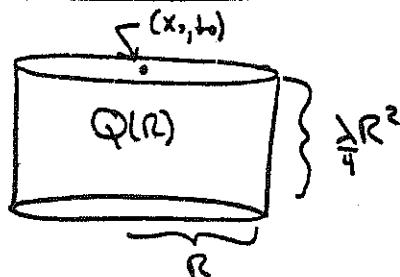
$$= \text{mes } B(R) - \text{mes } A_{\frac{7}{8}R}^{(+)}$$

$$\geq b \text{mes } B(R) \quad \text{by (23).} \quad //$$

In light of Lemma 8 we make the

Redefinition Let  $(x_0, t_0) \in \mathbb{R}^{n+1} \setminus R > 0$ . Then

$$Q(R) = \{(x, t) \mid |x - x_0| \leq R, t_0 - \frac{\lambda R^2}{4} \leq t \leq t_0\},$$



where  $\lambda > 0$  is the number from Lemma 8.

## E. Local Hölder continuity

Proposition 9 Assume that  $0 \leq u \leq 1$

solves

$$(*) \left\{ \begin{array}{l} u_t - (a_{ij}u_{x_i})_{x_j} = 0 \quad \text{in } Q_T, \\ \end{array} \right.$$

where the  $a_{ij}$  satisfy the ellipticity condition (E).

(24)

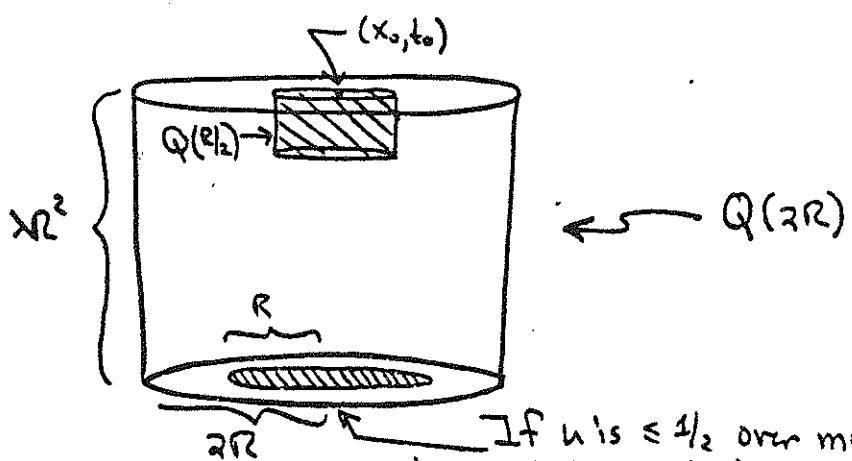
Pick any point  $(x_0, t_0) \in Q_T \setminus R > 0$  so that  $Q(\frac{1}{2}R) \subset Q_T$ . Assume that

$$(25) \quad \text{mes} \{x \in B(x_0, R) \mid u(x, t_0 - \lambda R^2) \leq \frac{1}{2}\} \geq \frac{1}{3} \text{mes } B(R)$$

Then  $\exists 0 \leq C < 1$ , depending only on  $n, \theta + H, \exists$

(26)

$$\sup_{Q(R/2)} u(x, t) \leq C$$



If  $u$  is  $\leq \frac{1}{2}$  over more than half of this set, then  $u \leq C < 1$  on the small cylinder  $Q(R/2)$  above.

Proof WLOG set

$$\begin{aligned} x_0 &= 0 \\ t_0 &= \lambda R^2 \end{aligned}$$

(23)

$$\text{Let } \varepsilon > 0, \text{ and set } v = \phi(u) = \log^+ \left( \frac{1}{8(1-u+\varepsilon)} \right)$$

Note that  $\phi'' = (\phi')^2$ . Let  $\eta(x,t)$  be a cutoff function vanishing near  $\partial_p Q(2R)$ ; ~~and~~

Multiply (\*) by  $\phi'(u)\eta^2$  and integrate over  $Q(2R)$ .

$$\iint_{Q(2R)} \phi'(u) u_t \eta^2 dx dt$$

 $\eta$ 

$$+ \iint_{Q(2R)} \phi'(u) u_{x_i} (\phi'(u)\eta^2)_{x_i} dx dt = 0$$

Thus

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_{Q(2R)} v_t \eta^2 + \iint_{Q(2R)} \phi'(u) \eta^2 \phi''(u) u_{x_i} u_{x_i} \\ = - \iint_{Q(2R)} \phi'(u) \eta^2 u_{x_i} \phi'(u) \eta^2 u_{x_i} \end{aligned}$$

and so

~~$$\iint_{Q(2R)} v_t \eta^2 + \iint_{Q(2R)} \phi'(u) \eta^2 \phi''(u) u_{x_i} u_{x_i} \eta^2$$~~

$$\leq |\iint_{Q(2R)} \phi'(u) \eta^2 u_{x_i} \eta^2 u_{x_i}|$$

There follows

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_{Q(2R)} v_t \eta^2 + \iint_{Q(2R)} \nabla v \cdot \nabla \eta^2 \\ \leq \varepsilon \iint_{Q(2R)} |\nabla \eta|^2 \eta^2 + C(\varepsilon) \iint_{Q(2R)} |\nabla \eta|^2 \\ + \mu \iint_{Q(2R)} v^2 \eta^2 + C(\mu) \iint_{Q(2R)} (\eta_+)^2 \end{aligned}$$

and so

$$\begin{aligned} \iint_{Q(2R)} |\nabla v|^2 \eta^2 dx dt &\leq C \iint_{Q(2R)} |\nabla \eta|^2 dx dt \\ &+ \mu \iint_{Q(2R)} v^2 \eta^2 dx dt \\ &+ C(\mu) \iint_{Q(2R)} (\eta_+)^2 dx dt \quad (29) \end{aligned}$$

(24)

Set

$$\gamma(x,t) = S(x)\chi(t),$$

where

$$\begin{cases} \gamma(x) = \gamma(|x|) \text{ is a smooth radial function of } |x|, \\ 0 \leq \gamma \leq 1, \quad \gamma \equiv 1 \text{ on } B(R), \quad \gamma \equiv 0 \text{ near } \partial B(2R) \\ |\nabla \gamma| \leq \frac{\epsilon}{R} \end{cases}$$

and

$$\begin{cases} \chi(t) \text{ is a smooth function of } t, \quad 0 \leq t \leq 1, \\ \chi(t) \equiv 1 \text{ for } t \geq \frac{3}{4}\lambda R^2, \quad \chi \equiv 0 \text{ for } t \leq 0, \\ |\chi'| \leq \frac{C}{R^2} \end{cases}$$

We plug this special choice of  $\gamma$  in (29) to obtain

$$(30) \quad \int_0^{t_0} \int_{B(2R)} |\nabla v|^2 \gamma^2 dx dt \leq C \int_0^{t_0} \int_{B(2R)} \chi^2 |\nabla \gamma|^2 dx dt + \mu \int_0^{t_0} \int_{B(2R)} v^2 \gamma^2 \chi^2 dx dt + \frac{C}{\mu} \int_0^{t_0} \int_{B(2R)} \gamma^2 (\chi')^2 dx dt$$

Now let

$$\mu = \frac{\epsilon'}{R^2}$$

recall that  $\text{mes}(Q(2R)) = CR^{n+2}$ ,  $t_0 = \lambda R^2$ ; then (30) becomes

(25)

$$\int_0^{t_0} \int_{B(2R)} |\nabla v|^2 \gamma^2 dx dt \leq C(\epsilon) R^n$$

(31)

$$+ \frac{\epsilon'}{R^2} \int_0^{t_0} \int_{B(2R)} v^2 \gamma^2 dx dt$$

(26)

Now by hypothesis (24) & Lemma 8 we have

$$\text{mes} \{ x \in B(R) \mid u(x,t) \leq 7/8 \} \geq b \text{ mes}(B(R)) \quad (b > 0)$$

$\forall 0 \leq t \leq \lambda R^2 = t_0$ . Hence, by the definition of  $\phi$ , we have that

$$(32) \quad \nabla(v(x,t)) = 0 \text{ for } x \in N_t = \{ x \in B(R) \mid u(x,t) \leq 7/8 \}$$

Therefore for each  $0 \leq t \leq t_0$  we may apply Lemma 7 to find

$$(33) \quad \int_{B(2R)} \nabla^2(v(x,t)) \gamma^2(x) dx \leq CR^2 \int_{B(2R)} |\nabla v(x,t)|^2 \gamma^2(x) dx$$

We plug (33) into (31) & then choose  $\epsilon'$  small to find

$$\int_0^{t_0} \int_{B(2R)} |\nabla v|^2 \gamma^2 dx dt \leq CR^n.$$

Since  $\gamma \equiv 1 \equiv \chi$  on  $Q(R)$  we thus have proved

$$(33) \iint_{Q(R)} |\nabla v|^2 dx dt \leq CR^n.$$

(22)

Now we again may use (32), this time on  $B_1(0) \times [t, T]$  for each  $0 \leq t \leq T$ ,  $t$  with  $S = 1$ , to obtain the estimate

$$(34) \iint_{Q(R)} v^2 dx dt \leq CR^2 \iint_{Q(R)} |\nabla v|^2 dx dt$$

Finally by theorem 5,

$$(35) \sup_{Q(R/2)} v^2 \leq \frac{C}{R^{n+2}} \iint_{Q(R)} v^2 dx dt.$$

We combine (33)-(35) to find

$$\sup_{Q(R/2)} v^2 \leq C, \text{ where } C \text{ does not depend on } R.$$

By the definition of  $v = \phi(u)$  we thus have

$$-\log(\delta(1-u(x,t)+\epsilon)) \leq C \quad \forall (x,t) \in Q(R/2).$$

so

$$\delta(1-u+\epsilon) \geq e^{-C} \quad \forall (x,t) \in Q(R/2);$$

$$u(x,t) \leq 1 - \frac{e^{-C}}{\delta} < 1 \quad \forall (x,t) \in Q(R/2) //$$

i.e.

Theorem 10 (Nash-Kružkov) Let  $u$  be a smooth solution of

$$(4) \left\{ \begin{array}{l} u_t - (a_{ij}u_{x_i})_{x_j} = 0 \text{ in } Q_T, \\ \text{where the } a_{ij} \text{ satisfy (E).} \end{array} \right.$$

Let  $Q' \subset Q_T$  be a subdomain with  $\text{dist}(Q', \Gamma_T) > 0$ .

Then  $\exists$  constants  $C \geq 0$  &  $0 < \gamma < 1$ , depending only on  $n, \Theta, \mathbb{B}$ ,  $\text{dist}(Q', \Gamma_T)$ , and  $\|u\|_{L^2(Q_T)}$

$$|u(x,t) - u(x',t')| \leq C(|x-x'|^\gamma + |t-t'|^{\gamma/2})$$

$$\forall (x,t), (x',t') \in Q'$$

Remark So  $u$  is "twice as Hölder continuous" in  $x$  as in  $t$

Proof Pick any point  $(x_0, t_0) \in Q'_T$  & set  $R_0 = \frac{1}{2} \text{dist}(Q', \Gamma_T)$ . We'll consider only  $R \leq R_0$ .

Let  $w(R)$  be the (parabolic) oscillation of  $u$  with respect to the point  $(x_0, t_0)$  (see p. 16)

For a fixed  $R \leq R_0$  we may assume WLOG that

$$(36) \max_{Q(R)} u(x,t) = 1, \min_{Q(R)} u(x,t) = 0.$$

(If not we consider  $\tilde{u} = a(u+b)$ , which also solves (4), & adjust  $a \neq b$  to achieve (36)).

Multiplication by  $a$  does change the oscillation, but in the main estimate (37) below the effects of this multiplication cancel out.) 29

Now either  $u$  or  $1-u$  satisfies hypothesis (24) of Proposition 9 (with the ball  $B(R_2)$  replacing  $B(R)$ ):

$$\text{Case 1} \quad \text{mes} \left\{ x \in B(x_0, R_2) \mid u(x, t_0 - \frac{\lambda R^2}{4}) \leq \frac{1}{2} \right\} \\ \geq \frac{1}{2} \text{mes}(B(R_2))$$

Then, by Proposition 9,  $\exists C < 1$  (independent of  $R$ ):

$$\max_{Q(R_4)} u \leq C < 1.$$

Hence  
 $w(R_4) = \max_{Q(R_4)} u - \min_{Q(R_4)} u$

$$(37) \quad \leq C = C w(R) \quad \text{by (36)} \\ = \gamma w(R) \quad \text{for } \gamma = C < 1.$$

$$\text{Case 2} \quad \text{mes} \left\{ x \in B(x_0, R_2) \mid 1 - u(x, t_0 - \frac{\lambda R^2}{4}) \leq \frac{1}{2} \right\} \\ \geq \frac{1}{2} \text{mes}(B(R_2))$$

This case is similar & also leads to (37)

Thus  $\exists \gamma < 1$  30

$$w(R_4) \leq \gamma w(R)$$

$\forall 0 < \gamma < R_0$ .

By Lemma 6, therefore,  $\exists C \nmid 0 < \gamma < 1 \Rightarrow$

$$(38) \quad w(R) \leq C \left( \frac{R}{R_0} \right)^\gamma$$

$\forall 0 < R \leq R_0$ .

Now fix any  $(x_0, t_0) \in Q'$  & choose any point  $(x, t_0) \in Q' \Rightarrow R = |x - x_0| \leq R_0$ . Then

$$|u(x_0, t_0) - u(x, t_0)| \leq w(R) \\ \leq C \frac{R^\gamma}{R_0^\gamma} \quad \text{by (38)}$$

(39)

$$= C |x - x_0|^\gamma$$

Next choose any point  $(x_0, t) \in Q'$ , with  $t \leq t_0 \nmid t_0$   
 $R$  by (40)  $|t - t_0| < \frac{\lambda}{4} R^2$

Then

$$|u(x_0, t_0) - u(x_0, t)| \leq w(R) \leq C \frac{R^\gamma}{R_0^\gamma} \\ (41) \quad \leq C |t - t_0|^{\gamma/2} \quad \text{by (40)}$$

$$(x_0, t_0) \quad (x_0, t_0)$$

$$\downarrow \quad \downarrow$$

$$(x, t) \quad (x_0, t)$$

Finally if  $(x, t)$  is any point in  $Q' \cap Q(R_0)$  we have

$$\begin{aligned}
 |u(x_0, t_0) - u(x, t)| &\leq |u(x_0, t_0) - u(x_0, t)| \\
 &\quad + |u(x_0, t) - u(x, t)| \\
 (42) \quad &\leq C |t_0 - t|^{\gamma/2} + |u(x_0, t) - u(x, t)| \quad \text{by (41)} \\
 &\leq C (|t_0 - t|^{\gamma/2} + |x_0 - x|^\gamma) \quad \text{by (39)}
 \end{aligned}$$

(with the roles of  $(x_0, t_0)$  &  $(x, t)$  interchanged)

This proves the theorem if  $(x, t) \in Q' \cap Q(R_0)$ . If

$(x, t) \in Q' \setminus Q(R_0)$ , then either  $|x - x_0| \geq R_0$  or  
 $|t - t_0| \geq \frac{1}{4} R_0^2$ . In this case

$$\begin{aligned}
 |u(x_0, t_0) - u(x, t)| &\leq 2 \max_{Q'} |u| \\
 &\leq \frac{C}{R_0^\gamma} (|x - x_0|^\gamma + |t - t_0|^{\gamma/2}),
 \end{aligned}$$

//

31

Finally we prove local Hölder continuity for the case that  $(k)$  has a non-zero right hand side.

32

Theorem 11 Suppose  $u$  solves

$$(43) \quad \left\{ \begin{array}{l} u_t - (a_{ij} u_{x_i})_{x_j} = (f_i)_{x_i} \text{ in } Q_T, \\ \text{where the } a_{ij} \text{ satisfy (E) \&} \end{array} \right.$$

$f_i \in L^p(Q_T)$  for some  $p > n+2$

Let  $Q' \subset Q_T$  be a subdomain with  $\text{dist}(Q', \Gamma_T) > 0$ . Then  $\exists$  constants  $C$  &  $0 < \gamma < 1$ , depending only on  $n, p, \Theta, \mathbb{D}, \text{dist}(Q', \Gamma_T), \|u\|_{L^2(Q_T)}, \|f\|_{L^p(Q_T)}$

$$|u(x, t) - u(x', t')| \leq C (|x - x'|^\gamma + |t - t'|^{\gamma/2})$$

$\forall (x, t), (x', t') \in Q'$ .

Proof Fix  $(x_0, t_0) \in Q_T \setminus R_0$  as in the last proof.

Let  $R \leq R_0$ . We now write

$$u = v + w,$$

where

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} v_t - (a_{ij} v_{x_i})_{x_j} = (f_i)_{x_i} \text{ in } Q(2R) \\ v = 0 \text{ on parabolic boundary of } Q(2R) \end{array} \right.$$

and

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} u_t - (A_1; W_{x_i})_{x_i} = 0 \quad \text{in } Q(2R), \\ u=0 \quad \text{on } \partial Q(R). \end{array} \right.$$

(33)

By Theorem 3, we have

$$\begin{aligned} \|u\|_{L^\infty(Q(2R))} &\leq C \sum_{i=1}^n \|f_i\|_{L^p} \cdot \text{mes}(Q(2R))^{\frac{1}{n+2} - \frac{1}{p}} \\ (43) \quad &\leq CR^{1 - \frac{n+2}{p}} \end{aligned}$$

Furthermore, by the proof of Theorem 10,

$$(44) \quad \omega_w(R/4) \leq \eta \omega_w(R), \quad \eta < 1$$

where  $\omega_w$  = oscillation of  $w$ . Hence

$$\begin{aligned} \omega(R/4) &\leq \omega_w(R/4) + \omega_r(R/4) \\ &\leq \eta \omega_w(R) + CR^{1 - \frac{n+2}{p}} \quad \text{by (43) + (44)} \\ &\leq \eta \omega(R) + CR^\alpha \quad \text{for } \alpha = 1 - \frac{n+2}{p} > 0 \end{aligned}$$

Lemma 6 therefore implies

$$\omega(R) \leq C \left(\frac{R}{R_0}\right)^\alpha \quad \forall 0 < R \leq R_0$$

& the rest is like the proof of Theorem 10.

//